



STUDENT'S BOOK STAGE 9: LESSONS 127–145

2012 ON



Student's Book Stage 9

English in a quarter of the time!

The Callan ® Method was first developed and published in 1960 by R.K. T. Callan.
This edition was published for the international market in 2012.

Copyright © R.K.T. Callan 2012

Student's Book – Stage 9 eISBN 978-1-78229-008-7

CALLAN and the CALLAN logo are registered trade marks of Callan Works Limited, used under licence by Callan Publishing Limited

Conditions of sale

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior permission of the publishers.

This book is sold subject to the condition that it shall not by way of trade or otherwise be lent, re-sold, hired out or otherwise circulated without the publisher's prior consent in any form of binding or cover other than that in which it is published and without a similar condition including this condition being imposed on the subsequent purchaser.

Published by

CALLAN PUBLISHING LTD.

Orchard House, 45-47 Mill Way, Grantchester, Cambridge CB3 9ND in association with CALLAN METHOD ORGANISATION LTD.

www.callan.co.uk



- Para obtener la traducción de este prefacio en español, visitar www.callan.co.uk/preface/es
- Per una traduzione di questa prefazione in Italiano, visitare il sito www.callan.co.uk/preface/it
- Para obter uma tradução deste prefácio em português, visite www.callan.co.uk/preface/pt
- Z polskim tłumaczeniem tego wstępu można zapoznać się na stronie www.callan.co.uk/preface/pl
- Pour obtenir la traduction de cette préface en français, rendez-vous sur le site www.callan.co.uk/preface/fr
- Bu önsözün Türkçe çevirisi için aşağıdaki web adresini ziyaret edin www.callan.co.uk/preface/tr
- 本序言的中文翻译,请访问 www.callan.co.uk/preface/ch
- 前書きの日本語版の翻訳は次ページをご覧ください www.callan.co.uk/preface/jp

Welcome to the Callan Method

Learning English with the Callan™ Method is fast and effective!

The Callan Method is a teaching method created specifically to improve your English in an intensive atmosphere. The teacher is constantly asking questions, so you are hearing and using the language as much as possible. When you speak in the lesson, the teacher corrects your grammar and pronunciation mistakes, and you learn a lot from this correction.

The Callan Method teaches English vocabulary and grammar in a carefully programmed way, with systematic revision and reinforcement. In the lesson, there is a lot of speaking and listening practice, but there is also reading and writing so that you revise and consolidate what you have learned.

With the Callan Method, the teacher speaks quickly so that you learn to understand English when it is spoken at natural speed. This also means that everyone is concentrating hard all the time.

English in a quarter of the time

The Callan Method can teach English in a quarter of the time taken by any other method on the market. Instead of the usual 350 hours necessary to get the average student to the level of the Cambridge Preliminary English Test (PET), the Callan Method can take as little as 80 hours, and only 160 hours for the Cambridge First Certificate in English (FCE).

The method is suitable for students of all nationalities, and ages. It requires no equipment (not even a whiteboard) or other books, and can be used for classes at private schools, state schools and universities. It is also possible for students to use the books to practise with each other when they are not at school.

In addition to this, students can practise their English online using the interactive exercises, which are available to students who study at licensed schools. Ask your school for details.

The Callan Method in practice

A Callan Method English lesson is probably very different from lessons you have done in the past. You do not sit in silence, doing a reading comprehension test or a grammar exercise from a book. You do not have 'free conversation', where you only use the English you already feel comfortable with. Of course, activities like this can help you, but you can do them at home with a book, or in a coffee bar. In a Callan Method lesson, you are busy with important activities that you cannot do outside the classroom. You are listening to English all the time. You are speaking English a lot, and all your mistakes are corrected. You learn quickly because you are always surrounded by English. There is no silence and no time to get bored or lose your concentration. And it is also fun!

So, what exactly happens in a Callan Method lesson, and how does it work?

The teacher asks you questions

The Callan Method books are full of questions. Each question practises a word, an expression, or a piece of grammar. The teacher is standing, and asks the questions to the students one by one. You never know when the teacher will ask you, so you are always concentrating. When one student finishes answering one question, the teacher immediately starts to ask the next question.

The teacher speaks quickly

The teacher in a Callan Method lesson speaks quickly. This is because, in the real world, it is natural to speak quickly. If you want to understand normal English, you must practise listening to quick natural speech and become able to understand English without first translating into your language. This idea of not translating is at the centre of the Callan Method; this method helps you to start thinking in English.

Also, we do not want you to stop and think a lot about the grammar while you are speaking. We want you to speak as a reflex, instinctively. And do not worry about mistakes. You will, naturally, make a lot of mistakes in the lessons, but Callan Method teachers correct your mistakes, and you learn from the corrections. When you go home, of course it will help if you read your book, think about the grammar, study the vocabulary, and do all the things that language students do at home – but the lessons are times to practise your listening and speaking, with your books closed!

The teacher says every question twice, and helps you with the answer

In the lesson, the teacher speaks quickly, so we say the questions twice. This way, you have another chance to listen if you did not understand everything the first time.

The teacher then immediately says the beginning of the answer. This is to help you (and 'push' you) to start speaking immediately. So, for example:

Teacher: "Are there two chairs in this room? Are there two chairs in this room? No, there aren't ..."

Student (immediately): "No, there aren't two chairs in this room; there are twelve chairs in this room."

If the teacher does not 'push' you by giving you the beginning of the answer, you might start to think too much, and translate into your language.

The teacher will speak along with you all the time while you are saying your answer. So, if you forget a word or you are not sure what to say, you will always hear the next word or two from the teacher. You should repeat after the teacher, but immediately try again to continue with the answer yourself. You must always try to continue speaking, and only copy the teacher when you cannot continue alone. That way, you will become more confident and learn more quickly. Never simply wait for help from the teacher and then copy — you will not improve so quickly.

Long answers, with the same grammar as the question

We want you to practise your speaking as much as possible, so you always make complete sentences when you speak in the lesson, using the same grammatical structure as in the question. For example:

Teacher: "About how many pages are there in this book?"

Student: "There are about two hundred pages in that book."

In this way, you are not just answering a question; you are making full sentences with the vocabulary and the grammar that you need to learn.

Correction by imitation

With the Callan Method, the teacher corrects all your mistakes the moment you make them. The teacher corrects you by imitating (copying) your mistake and then saying the correct pronunciation/form of the word. For example, if you say "He come from Spain", the teacher quickly says "not come - comes". This correction by imitation helps you to hear the difference between your mistake and the proper English form. You should immediately repeat the correct word and continue with your sentence. You learn a lot from this correction of your mistakes, and constant correction results in fast progress.

Contracted forms

In the lesson, the teacher uses contractions (e.g. the teacher says "I don't" instead of "I do not"). This is because it is natural to use contractions in spoken English and you must learn to understand them. Also, if you want to sound natural when you speak, you must learn to use contractions.

Lesson structure

Every school is different, but a typical 50-minute Callan lesson will contain about 35 minutes of speaking, a 10-minute period for reading, and a 5-minute dictation. The reading practice and the dictation are often in the middle of the lesson.

In the reading part, you read and speak while the teacher helps you and corrects your mistakes. In the dictation, you practise your writing, but you are also listening to the teacher. So, a 50-minute Callan lesson is 50 minutes of spoken English with no silence!

No chatting

Although the Callan Method emphasises the importance of speaking practice, this does not mean chatting (free conversation). You learn English quickly with the Callan Method partly because the lessons are organised, efficient, fast and busy. There is no time wasted on chatting; this can be done before or after the lesson.

Chatting is not a good way to spend your time in an English lesson. First, only some of the students speak. Second, in a chat, people only use the English that they already know. Third, it is difficult for a teacher to correct mistakes during a conversation.

The Callan Method has none of these problems. All through the lesson, every student is listening and speaking, practising different vocabulary and structures, and learning from the correction of their mistakes. And nobody has time to get bored!

Repeat, repeat!

Systematic revision

In your native language, you sometimes read or hear a word that you do not already know. You usually need to read or hear this new word only once or twice in order to remember it and then use it yourself. However, when you are learning a foreign language, things are very different. You need to hear, see and use words and grammatical structures many times before you really know them properly. So your studies must involve a system of revision (repeating what you have studied before). This is absolutely essential. If there is no system of revision in your studies, you will forget what you have studied and will not be able to speak or understand better than before.

In every Callan Method lesson, of course you learn new English, practise it, and progress through your book. However, you also do a lot of revision so that you can really learn what you have studied. Your teacher can decide how much revision your class needs, but it will always be an important part of your studies.

Also, because there is a lot of revision, it is not important for you to understand everything the first time; it gets easier. The revision with Callan is automatic and systematic. Every day you do a lot of revision and then learn some new English.

Revision in reading and dictation too

The reading and dictation practice in the lessons is part of Callan's systematic revision as well. First, you learn a new word in the speaking part of the lesson; a few lessons later, you meet it again when you are reading; finally, the word appears in a dictation. This is all written into the Callan Method; it happens automatically.

Correcting your dictations

With the Callan Method, there is little or no homework to do, but it is very important that you correct your dictations. These are printed in your book and so you can easily correct them at home, on the bus, or wherever. It is important to do this because it helps you to learn the written forms of the words you have already studied in earlier lessons.

Your first lessons with the Callan Method

During your first lesson with the Callan Method, all of the questions and some of the vocabulary are new for you; you have not done any revision yet. For this reason, the teacher may not ask you many questions. You can sit and listen, and become more familiar with the method - the speed, the questions, the correction etc.

History of the Callan Method – Robin Callan



Robin Callan is the creator of the Callan Method. He owns the Callan School in London's Oxford Street. He also runs Callan Publishing Limited, which supplies Callan Method books to schools all over the world.

Robin Callan grew up in Ely, Cambridgeshire, England. In his early twenties, he went to Italy to teach English

in Salerno. Although he enjoyed teaching, Robin thought that the way in which teachers were expected to teach their lessons was inefficient and boring. He became very interested in the mechanisms of language learning, and was sure that he could radically improve the way English was taught.

He remained in Italy and started to write his own books for teaching English. He used these in his own classes and, over the following ten years, gained an immense amount of practical experience and a reputation for teaching English quickly and effectively.

When he returned to England, he opened his school in Oxford Street. As the method became more and more popular with students, the school grew and moved to larger premises. Robin continued to write his Callan Method books, and today the method is used by schools all over the world.

Robin Callan has always been passionate about English literature, especially poetry. For this reason, he bought The Orchard Tea Garden in Grantchester, near Cambridge, which attracts thousands of tourists each year. Throughout the 20th century, it was a popular meeting place for many famous Cambridge University students and important figures from English literature, such as Rupert Brooke, Virginia Woolf and E.M. Forster. Today, it is also home to the Rupert Brooke Museum.

Mr Callan now lives in Grantchester, but still plays an active role in the management of the Callan School in London.

The Callan School in London's Oxford Street

The largest private school in London

The Callan School in Oxford Street is the largest private school in London teaching English as a foreign language. Depending on the time of year, the school employs between 60 and 100 teachers and has an average of 1600 students passing through its doors every day. This number rises to more than 2000 in the middle of summer, similar to a small university.

Websites

Please visit the following websites for more information:

Callan Method http://www.callan.co.uk

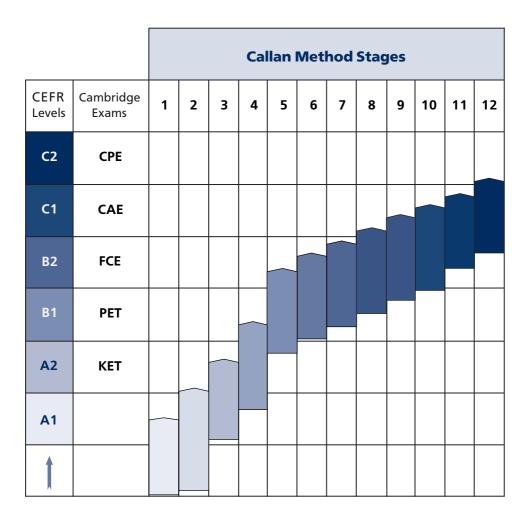
Lots of information, including a list of schools around the world that use the method

Callan School London http://www.callanschoollondon.com/en/callan-school All you need to know about the largest private English language school in London

How Callan Method Stages compare to CEFR* levels and University of Cambridge General English exams

* Common European Framework of Reference

It is difficult to compare the Callan Method books directly with the CEFR levels and Cambridge exams, but below is an approximate guide.



STAGE 9

LESSON 127

697 **social**

What do we mean by a person's social life?

Social life, we mean what they do with their friends etc. in their free time outside work

edge	little by little	intend

What part of the table is this?

That part of ... is the edge

Can we balance a coin on its edge?

Yes, we can ...

Can we cut bread with the thick edge of a knife?

No, we can't ...

The verb "to edge" means "to move slowly and carefully towards somewhere".

What does the verb "to edge" mean? The verb ... "to move slowly

and carefully towards somewhere"

A tin is made of tin or aluminium

Why does a car have to edge forward slowly when turning from a side street into a main street?

A car has to edge

forward ... so that the other cars have enough time to see what it intends doing

tin	preserve	aluminium
Why do factories put food in tins?		Factories put food in tins to preserve it

698 on average

What metal is a tin made of?

On average, how many times a week do you go out socially?

On average, I go out ...

Comparatives and superlatives of adjectives, participles and adverbs

Most adjectives of two syllables which have the stress on the first syllable form their comparatives and superlatives by adding "-er" and "-est". For example, "clever - cleverer - cleverest" and "simple - simpler - simplest".

How do most adjectives of two syllables which have the stress on the first syllable form their comparatives and superlatives? Most adjectives

of ... by adding "-er" and "-est"

Give me some examples, please.

narrow – narrower – narrowest: happy - happier - happiest

However, adjectives ending in "-ful" or "-less" form their comparatives and superlatives by using "more than" and "the most". For example, "helpful - more helpful - the most helpful" and "careless - more careless - the most careless".

Which adjectives of two syllables form their comparatives and superlatives by using "more than" and "the most"? The adjectives

of ... are those ending in "-ful" or "-less"

Give me some examples, please.

careful – more careful – the most careful: useless – more useless – the most useless

Some adjectives are made from the participles of verbs. For example, "a surprising result" or "an interested child". These adjectives form their comparatives and superlatives by using "more than" and "the most". For example, "boring - more boring - the most boring" and "pleased - more pleased - the most pleased".

699 How do we form the comparatives and superlatives of adjectives made from the participles of verbs? We form the ... by using

"more than" and "the most"

Give me some examples, please. exciting - more exciting - the most exciting; tired - more tired - the most tired

There are some exceptions to these rules, but if you are not sure how to form the comparative and superlative of an adjective, it is best to use "more than" and "the most".

If you are not sure how to form the comparative and superlative of an adjective, what is it best to do? If you are not sure ..., it's best to use "more than" and "the most"

Adverbs that are made by adding "-ly" to an adjective form their comparatives and superlatives by using "more than" and "the most". For example, "carefully - more carefully - the most carefully".

How do we form the comparatives and superlatives of adverbs that are made by adding "-ly" to an adjective? We form the ... of adverbs that are made by adding "-ly" to an

adjective by using "more than" and "the most"

Give me some examples, please. happily - more happily - the most happily; loudly - more loudly - the most loudly

sympathy

What kind of people do you have most sympathy for? The kind of people I have most sympathy for are those who have a serious illness etc.

reckon airline 700

Do you reckon you could jump up and touch the ceiling?

Yes. I reckon I could ...

~ No, I don't reckon I could ...

Which airline do you reckon is the biggest in the world at the moment?

I reckon ... is the ...

horrible

Can the weather sometimes be horrible in the middle of winter?

Yes, the weather can ...

anxiety anxious

Do you feel any anxiety about the future of the world? Yes. I feel some ... ~ No, I don't feel any ...

Why is a shopkeeper always anxious to please his customers?

A shopkeeper is ... so that they will come back again

possession

What's your most valuable personal possession?

My ... is/are my ...

701 **entertain**

Supposing you could entertain a famous person at your house, either a great figure in history or someone alive today, who would you choose?

Supposing I could entertain ..., I'd choose ...

background apply

What do we mean by the background of a picture or a photograph?

By the background ..., we mean the part which is behind the main subject

When students apply to go to university, are they asked questions about their personal background?

Yes, when students ..., they're asked ...

~ No, when students ..., they aren't asked ...

What kind of activities do you apply your energy to most? The kind of activities ... are ...

Does the law of the land apply to everybody? Yes, the law ...

Do you know what you have to do to apply for a new passport? Yes, I know what ... ~ No, I don't know what ...

highly the Browns

Give me a sentence with the word "highly". It's highly probable that the Browns won't come today.

Name me a profession that is both highly respected and highly paid.

A profession that is ... is ...

702 ancient Egypt

Which is one of the most ancient civilizations in the history of the world?

One of the ... is the Egyptian civilization, the Babylonian civilization etc.

degree	angle	right angle
grade	centigrade	

How many degrees are there in a right angle?

There are 90 degrees in a right angle

What do you think the temperature is today?

I think the

temperature is about ... degrees centigrade today

If a student gets an A grade in an exam, is that a good result or a bad result?

If a student ..., that's a good result

somewhat

Give me a sentence with the word "somewhat". I'd say he was somewhat lacking in common sense

On average, are Scandinavian people somewhat taller than people in the rest of Europe?

Yes, on average,

Scandinavian people are somewhat ...

at all

Give me a sentence with the words "at all". It's very strange; I've worked hard all day but don't feel tired at all

Idiom 28

703

why on earth = a very strong form of "why"

e.g. Why on earth didn't you call me and ask for help?

What does the idiom "why on earth" mean?

The idiom ...

"a very strong ..."

Give me an example, please.

I just can't understand

why on earth they got married if they don't like each other very much

unity



There are various means of transport/ we can use these days,/ but in the old days,/ people only had the choice/ of going on foot/ or on horseback,/ or by some horsedrawn form of transport./ Being overweight/ is usually due to overeating./ One usually needs to be taught/ how to operate a factory machine./ Unity is essential for success/ in a battle./ Tom is the elder/ of the two children,/ though even he is not very old./ They just could not decide/ whether to rent a house/ for a fortnight/ or stay at a hotel./ Eventually, however,/ they chose to rent a house.

LESSON 128

704 Using nouns as adjectives

We can often use a noun as an adjective in English simply by putting it immediately before another noun, as in the expression "train station". When we do this, the word "train" becomes an adjective to describe the noun "station". For example, a shoe shop is a shop; the word "shoe" tells us what it sells. A book cover is a cover for a book.

Sometimes, these expressions are used so often that they eventually become one word. For example, "ashtray", "bedroom", "toothbrush" etc.

How can we often use a noun as an adjective in English? We can ... by putting it immediately before another noun

Give me three examples, please.

window cleaner, cat basket, school bag

What's a water bottle?

A water bottle is a bottle that is made to carry water

What kind of plate do we eat dinner from?

We eat ... a dinner plate

confident now that

Now that you are at this stage of your English studies, do you think you'd be able to travel abroad confident of making yourself understood in the language?

Yes, now that I'm at ...

~ No, even though I'm at ...

705 agree about

agree that

agree to

agree with

If a friend of yours wants to go to one cinema and you want to go to another, and you can't agree about which to go to, what do you do?

If a friend of mine wants to ..., we ...

Do you agree that life was better in the past than it is today?

Yes, I agree that ... ~ No, I don't agree that ...

Would you agree to do an extra three hours of English today?

Yes, I'd agree to ... ~ No, I wouldn't agree to ...

Would you agree to a plan that might get you into trouble with the police?

Yes, I'd agree to ... ~ No, I wouldn't agree to ...

When you don't agree with other people, what do you do?

When I don't agree with ..., I ...

take care run over care for

What do you think ought to be done with drivers who don't take care whilst driving, and consequently run people over?

I think that drivers who don't ... ought to ...

When you were a child, who took care of you when you were ill?

When I was ..., ... took care of me ...

If you went for dinner at a friend's house but didn't care much for the food, would you still tell them it was good?

Yes, if I went ...,

I'd still tell ... ~ No, if I went ..., I wouldn't tell ...

706 I dare say ...

daring

require

"I dare say you're right" means "I think you are probably right". This expression is only used in the first person.

What does the expression "I dare say you're right" mean?

The expression "I dare say you're right" means "I think you're probably right"

What kind of jobs would you say required the most daring?

I'd say the kind of jobs which ... would be ...

conserve

In dry countries, do people try to conserve water as much as possible?

Yes, in dry countries, people ...

eager

When you eventually finish studying English, do you think you'll be eager to start learning another language immediately?

Yes, when

I eventually ..., I think I'll be ...

~ No, when I eventually ..., I don't think I'll be ...

rub rub out rubber

Why do we rub our hands together in cold weather? We rub ... because it makes them warmer

How can we rub out a pencil mark on a piece of paper? We can rub out ... by using a rubber

707 face face to face

Where does this window face onto?

the street, a courtyard etc.

This window ...

If you found yourself face to face with a killer with a knife in his hand, what'd you do?

If I found myself ..., I'd ...

god

Do all religions in the world have a god?

No, not all religions ...

thus

The word "thus" can mean "therefore". For example, "He was busy with work, and thus could not go to the theatre". "Thus" can also mean "in this way", in which case it is followed by the "-ing" form of a verb. For example, "The weather was cold and wet, thus spoiling our trip to the seaside".

What can the word "thus" mean?

The word "thus"

can mean "therefore" or "in this way"

Give me an example of each, please. She is ill, and thus

will not be able to attend the meeting.

The mother cut the sandwich into small pieces, thus making it easier for her young son to eat.

economize

708

If the cost of living suddenly rose and you needed to economize, what changes would you make in your life?

If the cost ... to economize, I'd ...

involve

Does my job involve correcting your mistakes?

Yes, your job ...

Have you ever been involved in organizing a surprise party for a friend or family member?

Yes, I've been ...

~ No, I've never been ...

attack

Do innocent people ever get attacked in the streets of your home town?

Yes, innocent people ... ~ No, innocent people ...

scarcely scarce

What's another word for "hardly"?

Another word for

"hardly" is "scarcely"

Give me an example, please.

He scarcely knew anyone at the party so he went home early

What do I mean if I say that I have scarcely any money? If you say that ..., you mean that you have almost no money

Why does food become scarce in war time?

Food becomes

scarce in war time because there aren't enough people to work on the farms or in the factories

709 impression

Do you think it's fair to judge people on first impressions? Yes, I think it's ... ~ No, I don't think it's ...

If you held a dinner party and served food that had been cooked in a microwave, would it make a good impression on your quests?

No, if I held ..., it wouldn't make ...

bury	cemetery
bury	cemetery

What does a dog do with a bone?

A dog buries a bone in the ground

What is a cemetery?

A cemetery is a place where people are buried when they die

anger additional

What angers you more than anything else?

... angers me more than anything else

Does it anger you when an airline makes an additional charge for luggage? Yes, it angers me when ...

~ No, it doesn't anger me when ...

insult /insalt/ insult /'insalt/

What do you think is the best way to insult a person?

I think the best ... is to ...

If a foreign person said something negative to you about your country, would you consider it an insult?

Yes, If a foreign

person ..., I'd consider ... No, if

a foreign person ..., I wouldn't consider ...

Idiom 29

710

for heaven's sake = a very strong form of "please"

e.g. For heaven's sake, be quiet and let me get some sleep!

What does the idiom "for heaven's sake" mean? The idiom

... "a very strong ..."

Give me an example, please. For heaven's sake, don't do that again, or I'll be very angry!

madness



Football is played throughout the whole world./ He used to be a popular prime minister,/ but what he said last month/ about the strikes/ was political madness./ Provided you go straight home after school,/ you will be in time to see/ your uncle before he leaves./ Everyone was dressed/ in their very best clothes/ for the big wedding party,/ which commenced at 8 p.m./ The waiter placed the tray/ carefully on the table./ The meal he had brought us/ consisted of potatoes/ and a small piece of meat/ which appeared to be old and hard.



LESSON 129

Verb + infinitive or "-ing"

711

Sometimes in English, a verb is immediately followed by another verb. For example, "I enjoy swimming" or "I want to swim". The second verb must be either an infinitive with "to" or a gerund ("-ing" form).

Some verbs, such as "promise" and "fail", are always followed by an infinitive. For example, "The children promised to behave", or "I failed to notice the sign above the door".

Other verbs, such as "consider" and "finish", are always followed by a gerund. For example, "Oliver considered <u>taking</u> the train", or "Elizabeth finished <u>reading</u> the newspaper".

There is no rule to tell you which verbs are followed by an infinitive and which ones are followed by a gerund; they need to be learnt one by one.

In English, if a verb is followed immediately by another verb, what form must the second verb be?

In English, if a verb ...,

the second verb must be either an infinitive or a gerund

Tell me some verbs that are followed by an infinitive, please.

ask, agree, refuse, manage

Tell me some verbs that are followed by a gerund, please.

deny, avoid, practise, miss

Is the verb "promise" followed by an infinitive or a gerund?

The verb "promise" ... an infinitive

Give me an example, please.

He promised to try harder next time

Is the verb "consider" followed by an infinitive or a gerund?

The verb "consider" ... a gerund

712 Give me an example, please.

You should

consider buying a new car

afraid of	afraid that	afraid to

crash

Why do you suppose some people, especially children, are afraid of the dark?

I suppose some ... because

they imagine things that are not there

Why are some people more afraid that they might get killed if they travel by plane than by other means of transport?

Some people ... because a plane crash is front-page news

We can also use "afraid" for an apology. For example, a shopkeeper might say to a customer "I'm afraid we haven't got the size you want, sir".

Give me an example of the word "afraid" used in an apology.

I'm afraid I can't help you

A cat's whiskers are more or less the same width as its body. This means that, when it goes hunting for mice and birds, it can use its whiskers to measure the width of a gap in a fence or a hedge to see if it is possible to get through the gap without using force and making a lot of noise.

For what purpose does a cat use its whiskers?

A cat uses its whiskers to measure the width of ...

Do you think it's a good idea for students to have a gap year between finishing school and starting university?

Yes, I think it's ...

No. I don't think it's ...

Why?

713 Do we have to mind the gap between the train and the edge of the platform at some stations?

Yes, we have to ...

hall entrance town hall

A hall is a large room. For example, a large house may have an entrance hall, and schools have dining halls. A town hall is a large building that is used for local government and public meetings.

What's a hall?

A hall is a large room

Give me some examples of different types of hall, please.

entrance hall etc.

What's a town hall?

A town hall is ...

pool	liquid	indoor	outdoor
indoors	outdoors	out of door	s

A pool is a small amount of liquid that has collected in one place. For example, a pool of water, a pool of blood etc. From the word "pool", we also get the name "swimming pool".

What is a pool?

A pool is a small amount of ...

Give me some examples, please.

a pool of water, a pool of blood etc.

What are the advantages of an indoor swimming pool?

The advantages ... are that the water can be heated more easily, and one can swim in it in any kind of weather

714 Which do you prefer: an indoor or an outdoor swimming pool? I prefer ...

Do you spend most of your time indoors or outdoors (or out of doors)?

I spend most ...

knee kneel – knelt – knelt

What do we call this joint of the leg?

We call ... a knee

On what occasions do people kneel?

The occasions on which people kneel are when they say their prayers etc.

late lately

Who was the leader of the late government in your country?

The leader of ... was ...

What do we mean when we speak about the late Mr Johnson?

When we speak ..., we mean the Mr Johnson who has recently died

Have you seen any good films at the cinema lately? Yes, I've seen ... \sim No, I haven't seen ...

match judo

Do many women like to match their handbags with their shoes?

Yes, many women ...

715 Do you think a small man who was good at judo would be a match for a big man who knew how to box?

Yes, I think ...

~ No. I don't think ...

Are football matches usually held at the weekend or during the week?

Football matches ... at the weekend

funeral

What colour clothes do European people usually wear for a funeral?

European people usually wear black for a funeral

mystery

Do you like reading mystery stories?

Yes, I like ... ~ No, I don't like ...

path

Why do we have a path in a garden?

We have ... so that people don't walk on the grass or on the flowers

insure insurance theft

Is it the law in your country that everyone has to insure their car against accidents?

Yes, It's the law in ...

~ No, it isn't the law in ...

Do you have any insurance against loss or theft for your personal possessions?

Yes, I have ... ~ No, I don't have ...

What do we call the chair a king or queen sits on?

We call ... a throne

annoy fly fall asleep

Does it annoy you when you're watching a film at the cinema and someone in the audience keeps talking?

Yes, it annoys me ...

~ No, it doesn't annoy me ...

If a fly was flying around your head while you were trying to fall asleep, would you get annoyed or would you be able to ignore it? $\qquad \qquad \text{If a fly }...,$

I'd ...

sore

What do you think is the best thing to do for a sore throat?

I think the best ...

If you rubbed your finger on the edge of the table like this for a long time, what'd happen?

If I rubbed my finger ...,

I'd get a sore finger

design

Tell me the name of a company that's famous for making beautifully designed products?

The name of ... is ...

717 **Idiom 30**

keep your fingers crossed = wish for good luck

e.g. Good luck with the exam; I'll keep my fingers crossed for you.

What does the idiom "keep your fingers crossed" mean? The idiom ...

"wish for good luck"

Give me an example, please.

It's quite a cloudy day

for a picnic, so we'll just have to

keep our fingers crossed it doesn't rain

Is it the custom in your country for people to cross their fingers when they wish for something? If not, what do they do instead?

Yes, it's the custom ...; instead, they ...



It looks as if/ we are in serious trouble./ Not only have we lost our money/ and return tickets home,/ but also the key to the front door./ I will have to look the word up/ in a modern dictionary;/ this one is too old./ Though there has been some delay,/ the goods will nonetheless/ arrive in time./ Walking in the forest,/ we came across a great lion,/ which did not seem at all fierce,/ lying lazily in the sun./ He was clearly the king of the forest, however,/ and did not need to do anything/ to show the other animals/ that this was his kingdom.

LESSON 130

718 Compound adjectives

compound

Sometimes, words can be put together to make compound adjectives. For example, a child that behaves well can be called "a well-behaved child". The phrase "well-behaved" is a compound adjective.

One common way of making compound adjectives is by putting an adverb or adjective together with a participle. For example, a wedding that has been planned badly could be called "a badly planned wedding".

Give me an example of a compound adjective made by putting an adverb or adjective together with a participle.

a beautifully

designed jacket, a slow-moving train

Which do you think is more important for a long-lasting marriage: love or respect?

I think ... is more important

than ... for a long-lasting marriage

Which is the most well-known restaurant in this town? ... is the most ...

Sometimes, we make compound adjectives by putting an adjective together with a noun that has the letters "ed" after it. For example, a girl with long hair can be called a long-hair<u>ed</u> girl.

Give me an example of a compound adjective made by putting an adjective together with a noun that has the letters "ed" after it.

a four-legged animal, a blue-eyed baby

719 Do you live in a brick-walled building?

Yes, I live ... ~ No, I don't live ...

Do you consider yourself to be an open-minded person? Yes, I consider ... ~ No, I don't consider ...

currency	<i>u</i> nit	penny	, pence

The currency of a country is the particular money that is used in that country. In the UK, the main unit of currency is the pound. The smaller unit of currency is the penny. A hundred pennies (or more commonly "pence") make a pound.

What's the main unit of currency in your country? The main ... is the ...

In the UK, how many pence make a pound?

In the UK, a hundred pence make a pound

We use the word "penny" to talk about the penny coin itself. The plural is "pennies". If you are holding six pennies in your hand, you are holding six coins. However, we use the word "pence" to talk about value. For example, we say "This cake cost ninety pence".

When do we use the word "penny" and when do we use the word "pence"?

We use the word "penny" to talk about the penny coin itself, whereas we use the word "pence" to talk about value

Instead of saying "pence", people usually just say "p". For example, "This pencil cost 70p".

What do people usually say instead of "pence"? People usually say "p" instead of "pence"

Give me an example, please. Could you possibly lend me 60p, please?

slow down speed up in addition to

When we speak about driving a car, what's the opposite of "to slow down"?

When we ..., ... "to speed up"

If you study English at home in addition to attending lessons at a school, can you speed up your progress in learning?

Yes, if you study ..., you can ...

forbid - forbade - forbidden

720

What are the three forms of "forbid"? The three forms of "forbid" are "forbid, forbade, forbidden"

When your parents forbade you to do something when you were a small child, did the fact that it was forbidden sometimes just make you want to do it even more?

Yes, when my ..., the fact ... made ...

~ No, when my ..., the fact ... didn't make ...

peculiar

peculiarity

What do we mean by a peculiar sound?

By a peculiar sound, we mean a strange

sound that may be difficult to identify

Tell me the name of a dish that's peculiar to your country.

The name of ... is ...

Do English pronunciation and spelling have many peculiarities?

English ...

Yes,

721 **Doubling consonants**

Suffix

Sometimes, we need to double the final consonant of a word before we can add a suffix beginning with a vowel. We do this when a word of one syllable ends in a single consonant preceded by a single vowel. For example, "big – bigger", "hit – hitting", "fit – fitted" etc.

When do we need to double the final consonant of a word before we can add a suffix beginning with a vowel?

We need to ...

when a word of one syllable ends

in a single consonant preceded by a single vowel

Give me three examples, please.

sad – sadder,

fat – fattest, run – running

either of them

neither of them

Notice the way in which we can answer the following: "Which of these books do you want?" – "Either of them. It doesn't matter; they are both equally interesting", or "Neither of them; they are both very boring".

If I asked you which of two things you wanted, and the choice was of no importance to you, what would you reply?

If you asked ...,

I'd reply "Either of them"

And if you weren't interested in either of the two things, what would you reply?

If I weren't ..., I'd reply "Neither of them"

screw screwdriver

What's the difference between a nail and a screw? The difference ... is that we hammer a nail into something with a hammer, whereas we screw a screw into something by turning it with a screwdriver

722 **maximum minimum**

What's the maximum number of people you could invite to a party if you held it in the building where you live?

The maximum ...

What's the minimum number of people necessary for a game of tennis?

point essay paragraph

Do you think there's any point in someone learning a foreign language if they never intend to use it?

Yes, I think there's

a point in ... even if they never ...

~ No, I don't think there's any point in ... if they never ...

When a college student is writing an essay, should they put all their main points in one big paragraph?

No, when a college student ...,

they shouldn't ...; they should divide the points between different paragraphs

pad cotton wool absorb

When we cut ourselves, why might we put a pad of cotton wool over the cut?

When we cut ..., we might ...

to absorb the blood and protect the wound

Is this chair padded?

Yes, this chair's padded

No, this chair isn't padded

reach out

What am I doing? You're reaching out for me to give you something

scale

723

What do we mean by the scale on a thermometer? By the scale ..., we mean the marks on it showing the temperature

What do we mean when we say that a map is drawn to a scale of one inch to a mile?

When we say that ..., we mean that one inch on the map equals one mile of actual land

Idiom 31

sore point = a subject which makes somebody feel unhappy or angry when it
is mentioned

e.g. Don't ask him why he had to sell his car last year; it's a sore point with him.

What does the idiom "sore point" mean?

The idiom ...

"a subject which makes ..."

Give me an example, please.

Don't speak about what happened on holiday last summer; it's a sore point

corner



The men arrived late at the factory/ so often that they lost their jobs./ It is said that/ when a rat is cornered/ by a man/ and has to fight for its life,/ it will fly/ at the man's throat./ John did not realize/ what he was doing/ and consequently forgot/ to shut the door behind him./ They have led/ a very comfortable life till now./ I suppose we'll reach/ the end of the book eventually/ if we keep working steadily./ The price of goods/ depends on supply and demand./ If the demand is great/ but the supply is small,/ the price will, of course, be high.



LESSON 131

724 Unfinished sentences ending with "to"

Sometimes we leave a sentence unfinished, ending it with the word "to". For example, instead of saying "She didn't kiss him, but she wanted to kiss him", we can say "She didn't kiss him, but she wanted to". We do this with verbs that are followed by the infinitive with "to", including the auxiliaries "ought to", "used to" and "have to".

Give me an example of an unfinished sentence ending with "to", please.

He doesn't know if he'll see her at the party but he's hoping to

Finish this sentence, please: "I don't want to do it, but I suppose I ought to".

I don't want ... ought to do it

chance by chance

What do we mean when we say we give someone a second chance?

When we say ..., we mean they have failed at something or done something wrong, but we give them the opportunity to try again

Why do people have a much greater chance of living to a much greater age these days than they did in the old days?

People have ...

because life today is easier and more comfortable, and medicine has improved a lot in recent times

Which of the most important events in your life have happened to you by chance?

Of the most important events in my life,

the ones that have ...

take hold of take by surprise take a look

second-hand

Why do people take hold of something when they suddenly become afraid?

People take ... in order to give themselves strength and support

What do people often do when they are taken by surprise?

People often jump when ...

Would it be wise to buy a second-hand car without taking a look at the engine first?

No, it wouldn't be ...

Some other uses of "take" are "take a holiday", "take a break", "take an exam" etc.

Give me some other uses of the verb "take", please. take a chance, take a decision etc.

temptation

dishonest

Do you ever get the temptation to do something a little bit dishonest?

Yes, I sometimes ... ~ No, I never ...

view

What kind of view would you like to have from your bedroom window?

I'd like ... a view of ...

hide - hid - hidden

Where'd be the best place to hide from the police in this building?

The best place ... in this building would be ...

726 What are the three forms of "hide"?

The three forms of "hide" are "hide, hid, hidden"

liar

Who's the biggest liar you've ever met?

... is the biggest ...

pay attention

detail

Why do you have to pay attention all the time during a Callan Method lesson?

I have to ... because the teacher could suddenly ask me a question at any moment

When the police are searching for evidence at the scene of a crime, do they have to pay attention to very small details?

Yes, when the police are ...

When you ask a friend what they did last weekend, for example, do you expect them to go into great detail about everything that happened or just give you the basic facts?

When I ask ..., I ...

"The" + adjective = noun

Sometimes, we can use an adjective as a noun by putting the definite article "the" before the adjective. For example, instead of saying "young people", we can say "the young". A noun formed in this way is always plural and takes a plural verb.

Do you think governments should do more to help the poor?

Yes,
I think ...

Do the very old and the very young sometimes find it harder to fight illness than other people?

Yes, the very old ...

727 We can do the same thing with certain nationalities. For example, instead of "English people" we can talk about "the English". This can be done with adjectives ending in "sh", "ch", "ese" or "ss". For example, "the Spanish", "the French", "the Chinese", "the Swiss" etc.

Which nationalities are particularly famous for their food? The French, the Italians, the Chinese etc. are ...

sweat nervous

When do people sweat? People sweat when they do exercise, when they are nervous, and when the weather is hot

Do you get very nervous before exams? Yes, I get ...

~ No, I don't get ...

underneath unlike

The difference between "under" and "underneath" is the same as that between "after" and "afterwards". "Underneath" means "under that" or "under it", and, unlike the word "under", it does not usually need to be followed by any other words. For example, instead of saying "I knelt down by the car and looked under it", we can say "I knelt down by the car and looked underneath".

What's the difference between "under" and "underneath"?

The difference ... "underneath" means "under that" or "under it", and ... it does not usually need to be followed by any other words

Give me an example, please.

I knelt down by the car and looked under it – I knelt down ... underneath

wander distinguish a while

Can you distinguish the difference in pronunciation between the words "wander" and "wonder"?

Yes, I can ... ~ No, I can't ...

728 What does the word "wander" mean?

The word "wander" means to walk around without any particular purpose or direction

Give me an example, please.

We had lots of time before our train was due to leave so we just wandered around the shops for a while

What does the word "wonder" mean?

The word "wonder" means to ask yourself questions

Give me an example, please.

There are some peculiar smells coming from the kitchen; I wonder what John's cooking in there.

Idiom 32

get you down = make you tired and unhappy

e.g. This horrible weather we're having is beginning to get me down.

What does the idiom "get you down" mean? The idiom ...

"make you tired and unhappy"

Give me an example, please.

He had to stop work because the problems and difficulties of the job got him down after a time

LESSON 132

729 **still yet annoyance**

As we already know, we use the word "still" for something that is in progress at the moment, whereas we use "yet" for something that has not begun or happened. This means that "still" is generally used in positive sentences, whereas "yet" is generally used in negative and interrogative sentences.

However, it is possible to use "still" in negative sentences. For example, instead of saying "He hasn't done the work yet", we can say "He still hasn't done the work". This communicates a feeling of surprise or annoyance, and the word "still" is stressed in the sentence.

What feeling does the word "still" communicate when we use it in a negative sentence?

The word "still" ...

surprise or annoyance ...

Give me an example, please.

I've explained it a hundred times but he <u>still</u> doesn't understand!

"Still" can also be used in questions. For example, "Are you still living in London?". This can also communicate a feeling of surprise or annoyance, but only if there is a heavy stress on the word "still" in the question. For example, "Are you still in the bathroom, Jane? Please hurry up!".

Can the word "still" be used in questions?

Yes, the word "still" can ...

Give me an example, please.

It's nearly midnight.

Are you still working?

Sometimes, we use the words "still", or more commonly "even", in a comparative structure in order to communicate that something is surprising. For example, "My brother is tall, but my uncle is still taller", or "We're driving fast but we need to drive even faster to avoid being late". 730 When do we use the words "still", or more commonly "even", in a comparative structure?

We use ... to communicate that something is surprising

Give me an example, please.

My French is bad, and my English is still worse. Joe is fairly greedy, but his sister's even greedier.

according to in my opinion

If I said to you that, according to the newspapers this morning, life had been discovered on another planet, would you believe me?

Yes, if you said ..., I'd believe you ~ No, if you said ..., I wouldn't believe you

What, according to you, is the best way to deal with murderers?

In my opinion, the best way ...

When things don't go according to plan, what do you do?

When things don't go ...

band disturbance military

In this town, do you get bands of young people going around the streets at night causing disturbances?

Yes, in this town,

we get ... ~ No, in this town, we don't get ...

Name a band that's very popular in your country. A band that's ... is ...

Do you like the sound of a military band? Yes, I like ... ~ No, I don't like ...

Why do they put a band of material inside a hat? They put a ... to help the hat to keep its shape

Why do tennis players sometimes wear a band of material around their wrist?

Tennis players ... to absorb the sweat

731 link browse

Is there a definite link between cigarette smoking and serious illness?

Yes, there's a ...

When browsing on the internet, do you ever follow so many links that you forget what you were originally doing?

Yes, when ...,

I sometimes ... ~ No, when ..., I never ...

Do you enjoy browsing round shops at the weekend?

Yes, I enjoy ... ~ No, I don't enjoy ...

carriage

invention

What's the noun of the verb "to carry"?

The noun ... "carriage"

How many carriages does the average train consist of?

The average train consists of about ... carriages

What caused people to stop using the horse and carriage as a form of everyday transport?

The invention of the

steam engine and the car caused ...

In your opinion, what's the most important invention in history, apart from the wheel?

In my opinion, the most ...

explanation

If you have a car accident and make a claim on your insurance, do you have to give a detailed explanation of what happened?

Yes, if you ..., you have to ...

732 **about**

for days and days

what about (you)

We must now note some of the different uses of the word "about".

What kind of things do housemates argue about? The kind of ... are cleaning, noise etc.

Do you think there's anything bad about lying to someone in order not to hurt their feelings?

Yes, I think there's something ...

~ No, I don't think there's anything ...

Do people stand about on the corners of the streets in your town?

Yes, people stand about ...

~ No, people don't stand about ...

Are you in the habit of leaving your clothes lying about on your bedroom floor for days and days?

Yes, I'm in the habit of ...

~ No, I'm not in the habit of ...

If you came to the classroom for your lesson one day but there was nobody about, what would you do?

If I came ..., I'd ...

I don't think there's going to be another world war; what about you?

I agree. I don't think there's going to ...

~ I don't agree. I think there's going to ...

bitter dissatisfaction

Does tea without sugar taste sweet?

No, tea ...; it tastes bitter

Why do some people feel bitter, especially in their old age?

Some people ... because they

feel that life has not been fair to them

733 **neat**

What word can we use instead of the word "tidy"? We can use the word "neat" instead of the word "tidy"

poverty

Do you think there'll always be high levels of poverty in some parts of the world?

Yes, I think ... ~ No, I don't think ...

admire admiration

Who do you admire more than anyone else?

I admire ...

more than anyone else

Why?

What's the noun of the verb "to admire"?

The noun of

the verb "to admire" is "admiration"

generous

Do you think the rich are more generous than the poor? Yes, I think ... ~ No, I don't think ...

Idiom 33

touch and go = very uncertain

e.g. It was touch and go for a moment. I thought the piece of wood would break and we'd all fall into the sea.

734 What does the idiom "touch and go" mean?

The idiom ... "very uncertain"

Give me an example, please.

The car was in very bad condition, and it was touch and go whether it would get us home or not



The ship sank slowly/ to the ocean bed./ Some of the men on board drowned/ because they were unable to swim./ Others managed to save themselves/ by holding onto pieces of wood/ and were slowly carried to land/ by the tide./ In the past,/ some empires were built/ when one country conquered another/ and then demanded a tax,/ which then made it easier/ to conquer still more countries./ He was a great literary figure/ of his day,/ but today he is read very little.



LESSON 133

Further uses of the verb "wish"

735

We use the verb "wish" followed by the word "would" when we are unhappy or irritated about something that is happening and we want the situation to change. For example, if somebody is irritating us by making a lot of noise and we want them to be quiet, we can say "I wish he would be quiet". If we are unhappy because it is raining and we want it to stop, we can say "I wish it would stop raining".

When do we use the verb "wish" followed by the word "would"?

We use the verb "wish" ... when we are unhappy or irritated about something that is happening and we want the situation to change

Give me some examples, please.

I wish they would hurry up and finish the job! I wish my dad would send me some money!

In formal written English, "wish" can be followed by the infinitive with "to", with the meaning of "want" or "would like". For example, "I wish to complain" means "I would like to complain".

When do we use the verb "wish" followed by the infinitive with "to"?

We use the verb "wish" ... in formal written English

And what does it mean?

It means "want" or "would like"

Give me an example, please.

We wish to inform

you that your payment has been received

We can also use "wish" to communicate the idea that we want something good to happen to somebody. For example, "I wished her good luck in her exam", or "Don't forget to wish them a pleasant journey".

736 Give me an example of "wish" used to communicate the idea that we want something good to happen to somebody.

He wished me a happy birthday

hitchhike

Have you ever hitchhiked?

Yes, I've hitchhiked ~ No, I've never hitchhiked

Would you recommend hitchhiking as a good way for visitors to travel around your country?

Yes, I'd recommend ...

~ No, I wouldn't recommend ...

Why or why not?

dear

Do you think it's possible for two people to remain dear friends for life?

Yes, I think it's ... ~ No, I don't think it's ...

Of all your personal possessions, which is the most dear to you?

Of all my ..., my ... is/are ...

What's the dearest thing you're wearing?

My ... is/are the dearest ...

easy ease at ease ill at ease

What do we mean by an easy life?

By an easy life, we mean a comfortable life, free from stress

Do you feel at ease in strange company, or do you feel ill at ease?

I feel ... in strange company

737 Are you able to do all the dictations in this book with ease?

Yes, I'm able to do ... \sim No, I'm not able to do ...

If you have a headache, what do you think is the best way to ease the pain?

If I have ..., I think ...

to be obliged

Have you ever been obliged to appear in court for any reason?

Yes, I've been ... ~ No, I've never been ...

steal rob robbery thier mas	steal	rob	robbery	thief	mask
-----------------------------	-------	-----	---------	-------	------

Although the verbs "steal" and "rob" are quite similar in meaning, there is a difference in grammar, as follows:

"steal" something "from" somebody (or somewhere) "rob" somebody (or somewhere) "of" something

For example, we can say "The thief stole my watch from me" or "The thief robbed me of my watch".

What's the difference in grammar between the verbs "steal" and "rob"?

The difference in grammar ... is that we "steal" something "from" somebody (or somewhere),

whereas we "rob" somebody (or somewhere) "of" something

Give me an example of each, please.

The thief stole the handbag from Marv.

The thief robbed Mary of the handbag.

If a thief robbed you of something in the street and ran away, what would you do? If a thief I'd ...

In real life, have you ever seen a robber running away from the scene of the crime? Yes, in real life, I've seen ...

~ No, in real life, I've never seen ...

738 Do bank robbers sometimes hide their identity during robberies by Yes, bank robbers ... wearing masks?

handle gentle

What's this? It's the door handle

What kind of objects must be handled very gently when we touch them?

The kind of objects that ... are

things such as wine glasses, eggs etc.

What do we mean by a person with a gentle nature? By a person ..., we mean someone who behaves in a calm and kind manner with other people

What do we mean by a gentle wind? By a ..., we mean

a wind that is not at all strong

Do you know how to handle a gun?

Yes, I know how ... ~ No. I don't know how ...

What's the best way to handle a horse?

The best way ...

is gently, without moving quickly or suddenly

hand-in-hand	arm-in-arm	custom
girlfriend	boyfriend	

What do we mean by "walking hand-in-hand"?

By "walking hand-in-hand", we mean two people holding each other's hand as they walk

739 Is it the custom in your country for people to walk arm-in-arm with their girlfriend or boyfriend?

Yes, it's the custom ...

~ No, it isn't the custom ...

enable instruction booklet

Does the ability to speak several languages enable a person to find a good job more easily?

Yes, the ability to ...

Why do they include instruction booklets with new products like televisions and microwaves?

They include ...

to enable users to understand how they work and what they can do

tender tough lovingly

Which is easier to eat: tender meat or tough meat? Tender meat is ...

Name a tough metal, please. Steel is a tough metal

In the sentence "The mother put her hand tenderly on her child's head", what does the word "tenderly" mean?

In the sentence

"The mother ...", the word

"tenderly" means "gently and lovingly"

Idiom 34

can't make head or tail of it = can't understand it at all

e.g. I can't make head or tail of this email I got from John this morning. I don't know whether he means he is coming tomorrow or not.

What does the idiom "can't make head or tail of it" mean?

The idiom ... "can't understand it at all"

740 Give me an example, please.

These instructions that came with the machine are so complicated that I can't make head or tail of them



He used to be in control/ of the largest printing press in the country./ Another step/ and the child would have stepped/ right off the table/ and fallen onto the floor./ After a bill has been passed by parliament,/ it becomes an act./ My uncle was always talking with pride/ about his many adventures abroad/ as a young man./ I was introduced to the seller,/ gave the car a trial run,/ and found it was working all right./ Although he was a strong swimmer,/ he was carried out to sea/ by the tide./ He hunted for his wallet/ but couldn't find it.

LESSON 134

Giving/asking for opinions

741

in my view	from my point of view
if you ask me	as far as I'm concerned

There are various expressions we can use to give an opinion in English. We already know "I'd say", but some other expressions are "in my opinion", "in my view", "from my point of view", "if you ask me", "as far as I'm concerned" etc. Of course, we can also use these expressions to ask for opinions.

Tell me some of the expressions we can use to give someone our opinion in English.

Some of the expressions ... are

"in my opinion", "in my view", "from my point

of view", "if you ask me", "as far as I'm concerned" etc.

Give me an example, please.

If you ask me, he's the best footballer in this country

In your view, should children be allowed to go to bed whenever they want?

Yes, in my view, children ...

~ No, in my view, children ...

From your point of view, is it better to live in a big city or in the countryside?

From my point of view, ...

What would you say was the best way to lose weight?

I'd say the best way ...

As far as you're concerned, which country has the best food in the world?

As far as I'm concerned, ...

When we're using a screw to hang a picture on a wall, do we turn the screw clockwise or anticlockwise?

When we're ..., ... clockwise

What do we call the symbol used in email addresses that looks like a lower case letter "a" with a tail going around it anticlockwise?

We call ... the "at" sign

What's the email address for this school?

The email address...

inquire (or enquire) inquiry (or enquiry)

Where do we go to enquire about train times at the station?

We go to the enquiry office to ...

When a member of the public is killed by a police officer, do you think there ought to be an official inquiry into the death?

Yes, when a ...,

I think ... ~ No, when a ..., I don't think ...

escape prisoner

If you had been a prisoner during the last world war, would you have tried to escape?

Yes, if I'd been ..., I'd have tried ...

~ No, if I'd been ..., I wouldn't have tried ...

743 **regret**

742

Is there anything you regret having done or not having done in your life?

Yes, there's something ...

~ No, there isn't anything ...

What? Why?

What am I doing?

You're wiping your forehead with the back of your hand

interest shares

When we buy an interest in a business, what are the documents that we buy called?

When we buy ..., the documents that we buy are called "shares"

Is it in your own interest to wear a seat belt in a car?

Yes, it's in my own ...

Changing the letter "y" to "i"

tidiness

One useful spelling rule to remember is that when a word ends in the letter "y" with a consonant before it, we change the "y" to "i" when adding a suffix. For example, "study – studied". The exception to this rule is when we add the suffix "-ing". In this case, the "y" does not change. For example, "study – studying".

What happens when we add a suffix to a word ending in the letter "y" with a consonant before it?

When we add ...,

we change the "y" to "i"

744 Spell the word "babies", please.

t - i - d - i - n - e - s - s

Spell the word "tidiness", please.
What is the exception to this rule?

Spell the word "carrying", please.

If a word ends in the letter "y" with a vowel before it, the "y" does not change to "i" when we add a suffix. For example, "delay – delays".

What happens when we add a suffix to a word ending in the letter "y" with a vowel before it?

When we add ...,

we do not change the "y" to "i"

Spell the word "journeys", please.

$$j - o - u - r - n - e - y - s$$

preferable

In a big city like London or Paris, is it preferable for most people to drive a car every day or use public transport?

In a big ..., it's preferable for ...

largely quality

Do you think that success in life (like making a lot of money) is largely a matter of luck, or do you think certain qualities are required which are more important than luck?

I think that ...

~ I don't think that ...; I think ...

may as well

745

might as well

We use the expressions "may as well" or "might as well" when we are suggesting something, not because we think it is a great idea but because we cannot think of anything better to do. For example, if we say "We may as well go home now", it means that we are suggesting going home only because we cannot think of a better alternative.

When do we use the expressions "may as well" or "might as well"?

We use the expressions "may as well" or "might as well" when we are suggesting something, not because we think it is a great idea but because we cannot think of anything better to do

Give me an example, please.

It's raining and cold outside. We may (or might) as well stay at home and watch a film on TV

on account of

If you had bought a ticket for a music festival but then the event was cancelled at the last moment on account of bad weather, do you think you'd be able to get a refund?

Yes, if I had bought..., I think I'd ...

~ No, if I had bought..., I don't think I'd ...

energetic

After eating your lunch each day, do you generally feel more energetic or less energetic?

After eating ..., I generally ...

What am I doing? You're breathing

746 And what comes out of our mouths when we breathe? Breath comes ...

How long can you hold your breath for?I can hold my ...

How do people get out of breath? People get out of breath through running, climbing the stairs etc.

Idiom 35

lucky break = a piece of good luck, usually following a period of little or no success

e.g. For several months I couldn't find any work, but then I had a lucky break: a man I met at a party offered me a job.

What does the idiom "lucky break" mean?

The idiom ... "a piece of ..."

Give me an example, please.

lease. We had to hitchhike, but no one stopped for us all morning. Then we had a lucky break: someone picked us up and took us all the way to the city.

clothing



On the whole,/ we speak English rather well now./ My account is almost empty./ I've spent all my money/ on clothing for the holiday./ The eastern states of North America/ were settled by the Europeans/ before the western states./ If we need to draw out money/ when the banks are closed,/ it's necessary to use a cash machine./ We had all expected/ the temple to be damaged/ by the violent storms./ I'm afraid that our opinions/ differ too greatly./ These shoes are not the same size./ Which navy has the best ships?



LESSON 135

747 Present perfect continuous: evidence of recent activity

As we already know, we can use the perfect continuous tenses to communicate the duration of an action up to a particular point. For example, "I have been working for one hour so far".

In addition, we can use the present perfect continuous when there is evidence now of a recent activity. For example, "Look at Lucy's eyes; I think she's been crying" or "The road's wet. It's been raining".

Give me an example of the present perfect continuous used when there's evidence now of a recent activity.

Look at David; he's covered in mud.

I think he's been working in his garden.

How can we tell when somebody's been running a lot? We can tell ... because they're breathing heavily

When we arrive at someone's house, how can we tell if they've recently been cooking?

When we ..., we can tell ...

because we can smell the food

We can use the past perfect continuous in the same way. For example, "When I arrived at David's house last night, I could tell he had been cooking".

Give me an example of the past perfect continuous used in the same way, please.

When I walked into the living room,

both the children looked really angry.
It was clear they had been arguing.

748 **to take into account**

tip

When considering the price of a meal in a restaurant, do you take into account such things as the service charge and the waiter's tip?

Yes, when considering ... ~ No, when considering ...

What part of my finger is this?

That's the tip of your finger

When we are trying to think of a word or a name that we know well but we cannot remember it immediately, we say it's on the tip of our tongue.

What do we say when we are trying to think of a word or a name that we know well, but we cannot remember it immediately? When we are trying ... we say it's on the tip of our tongue

make up your mind

When you're buying something like a new phone or watch, do you have trouble making up your mind which one to buy?

Yes, when I'm

buying ..., I have ... ~ No, when I'm buying ..., I don't have ...

delicate

What would happen if you washed some delicate clothes in a washing machine at a high temperature?

If I ..., they would get damaged or become smaller

observe observation

Do people behave differently from how they normally do when they think they're not being observed by others?

Yes, people behave ...

~ No, people don't behave ...

749 Why do you think this is?

I think this is because ...

Does a detective need to have good powers of observation? Yes, a detective needs ...

historic

Do you think it's right for governments to spend public money on preserving historic buildings, or do you think public money should be spent in other ways?

I think ...

paw claw

What's a paw? A paw is the foot of an animal which has claws, like that of a cat, a dog, a lion etc ...

wooden	hut	woollen	silken	golden
--------	-----	---------	--------	--------

A wooden hut is a hut made of wood; a woollen hat is a hat made of wool; a silk dress is a dress made of silk, whereas silken hair is hair which is soft and smooth like silk; a gold watch is a watch made of gold, whereas golden is hair that looks like gold in colour.

What's a wooden hut?

A wooden ... made of wood

What's a woollen hat?

A woollen ... made of wool

What's a silk dress?

A silk ... made of silk

What's silken hair? Silken ... like silk

What's a gold watch? A gold ... made of gold

What's golden skin? Golden ... looks like gold in colour

750 every other day

Do you have English lessons every day or every other day?

I have English ...

assist assistant pushchair

If you noticed somebody struggling to get a pushchair onto a bus, would you assist them?

Yes, if I noticed ...,

I'd ... ~ No, if I noticed ..., I wouldn't ...

Would you say the shop assistants in this country were reasonably polite and helpful? Yes, I'd say ...

~ No, I wouldn't say ...

otherwise engaged

If someone called you on your mobile and you were otherwise engaged with something important, would you take the call?

Yes, if someone ..., I'd ... ~ No, if someone ..., I wouldn't ...

If a car had one broken window but otherwise was in good condition, would you buy it?

Yes, if a car ...,

I'd ... ~ No, if a car ..., I wouldn't ...

perform performance trick mag	gic
-------------------------------	-----

If you had to perform in a play, what kind of part would you like to perform?

If I had to perform ..., I'd like to ...

Can you perform any magic tricks?

Yes, I can ... ~ No, I can't ...

751 Name an actor who you think always gives good performances in films.

An actor who I think ... is ...

envy	envious	celebrity	fame
------	---------	-----------	------

What kind of people do you envy?

I envy ...

Are you envious of the fame that celebrities have?

Yes, I'm envious of ...

~ No, I'm not envious of ...

advice (n)	advise (v)
practice (n)	practise (v)
licence (n)	license (v)

What's the difference between "advice" and "advise"?

The difference ... "advice" is a noun, whereas "advise" is a verb

What's the difference in spelling between the noun "practice" and the verb "practise"?

The difference ... the noun

is spelt "-ce", whereas the verb is spelt "-se"

And what's the difference between the noun "licence" and the verb "license"?

The difference ... the same;

the noun is spelt "-ce", whereas the verb is spelt "-se"

record (n) /'rekɔ:d/ record (v) /rɪˈkɔ:d/

What's the difference between the words "record" (n) and "record" (v)?

The difference ... is that "record" is a noun, whereas "record" is a verb

752 Can you think of any sporting record that has been broken recently?

Yes, I can think ... ~ No, I can't think ...

Which?

Have you ever recorded your own voice?

Yes, I've recorded ... ~ No, I've never recorded ...

What did it sound like?

It sounded ...

scatter plant row disorderly

Why do farmers sometimes plant seeds carefully in the ground in rows rather than just scatter them on the land?

Farmers sometimes ...

to prevent birds from eating them, or the wind from blowing them away

Why does a disorderly crowd of people scatter when the police arrive?

A disorderly crowd of people scatters when the police arrive because the people are afraid of being arrested or hit by the police etc.

tap turn on

What am I doing?

You're tapping your fingers on the table

In which direction does one normally turn a water tap on?

One normally turns a water tap on in an anticlockwise direction

pollution polluted

Is pollution a more serious problem now than it was a hundred years ago?

Yes, pollution is ...

753 **Are most of the rivers in this country heavily polluted?** Yes, most of the rivers ... ~ No, most of the rivers ...

Idiom 36

get (hold of) the wrong end of the stick = understand something wrongly
e.g. No, you've got (hold of) the wrong end of the stick. I meant next
Wednesday, not this Wednesday!

What does the idiom "get (hold of) the wrong end of the stick" mean?

The idiom ... "understand something wrongly"

Give me an example, please.

Every time you explain anything to him, he always seems to get (hold of) the wrong end of the stick



It doesn't matter/ if we occasionally make a mistake./ We were suddenly forced to stop/ by the appearance of men/ standing in front of us/ with bows and arrows./ Some of them/ had drawn back their bows/ ready to shoot at us./ The youth claimed/ that he had not stolen the goods/ but the shopkeeper would not believe him./ Last year, I paid a visit/ to the Holy Land,/ an important region/ for millions of religious believers/ around the world./ We stood on the shore/ and watched the sun go down over the lake.

LESSON136

754 Was + infinitive with "to"

"Was" (or "were") followed by an infinitive with "to" expresses a future event in relation to a point in the past. For example, "I did not realize when we first started this job that it was to be so difficult".

Give me an example of "was" or "were" followed by an infinitive with "to".

We trusted him completely,

but we were to find out later that he had been lying all the time

slight

What do we mean by a "slight headache"? By a "slight headache", we mean aheadache which is not very strong

What do we mean by a "slight delay"?

By a "slight delay",

we mean a delay which is very short

What, then, does the word "slight" mean? The word "slight" means small, and usually unimportant

upside down right way up

What am I doing? You're turning your book upside down
What am I doing? You're turning your book the right way up

755 **feather**

Is it true that birds are the only animals in the world that have feathers?

Yes, it's true that ...

wear	sleeve	mend
worn out	exhausted	

What'd happen if I kept rubbing my sleeve on the edge of the table, like this?

If you kept rubbing your sleeve, you'd wear a hole in your sleeve

What do we do with clothes that are worn out? We mend or throw away clothes that are worn out

If I told you I was feeling worn out, what would I mean? If you ..., you'd mean you were exhausted

qualification

Which do you think's more important for finding a new job: experience or qualifications?

debt

What does it mean: "to be in debt"? "To be in debt" means that we owe somebody something, usually money

If you don't manage your credit card account properly, is it easy to get into debt?

Yes, if you don't ..., it's ...

756 interrupt

interruption

What do we say when we interrupt someone who's speaking?

When we ..., we say "Excuse me"

What do they say on television when there's an interruption?

When there's an interruption on television, they say "We apologize for the interruption"

if only ...!

When we want to be emphatic, we can say "if only ...!" instead of "I wish ...". For example, instead of saying "I wish I could take a holiday", we can say "If only I could take a holiday!" Instead of "I wish I had gone to bed earlier last night", we can say "If only I had gone to bed earlier last night!"

What can we say instead of "I wish" when we want to be emphatic?

We can say "if only ...!" instead of "I wish ..." when we want to be emphatic

I hate this job.
If only I hadn't accepted it!

act capable

Do you believe all humans are capable of acts of great kindness? Yes,

I believe ... ~ No, I don't believe ...

What's the best way to judge a person: by what he says or how he acts?

The best way to ... is by ...

bar lock

Which is heavier: a bar of gold or a bar of iron (if, of course, they are the same size)?

A bar of gold is ...

757 Would it be healthy to eat a whole bar of chocolate every day?

No, it wouldn't ...

Is it fairly common to find bars on the ground-floor windows of houses in this country?

Yes, it's fairly common ...

~ No, it isn't common ...

What do we mean if we say that the police have barred a road?

If we say ..., we mean they have put something

across the road to prevent cars from going along it

Why do clubs and pubs sometimes bar particular people from entering?

Clubs and ... because they have behaved very badly on a previous occasion

cart

What does the expression "to put the cart before the horse" mean?

The expression "to put the ..." means to do things in the wrong order

Give me an example, please. Learning to read and write

a language before learning to speak
and understand it is like putting the cart
before the horse, as a language should be listened
to first, then spoken, then read, and then finally written

deceive complain complaint

If an art dealer sold you a painting and then you realized that you'd been deceived about the value of the painting, would you go back to the dealer and complain?

Yes, if an art dealer ...,

I'd go ... ~ No, if an art dealer ..., I wouldn't go ...

758 Would you get complaints from your neighbours if you turned up your TV very loud?

Yes, I'd get ... ~ No, I wouldn't get ...

Have you ever made an official complaint?

Yes, I've ...

~ No, I've never ...

Who to? What about?

either side

Are there students sitting on either side of you?

Yes, there

are ... ~ No, there aren't ...

"What" and "which"

We generally use "which" when we are considering a limited number of alternatives, whereas we use "what" in a more unlimited sense. For example, we say "What's your phone number?" because there is an almost unlimited number of possibilities. However, if we have a piece of paper with some phone numbers written on it, we say "Which of these is your phone number?" because there is a limited number of possibilities.

What's the difference between the words "what" and "which"?

The difference ...

is that ... "which" ... limited number of

alternatives, whereas ... "what" ... unlimited sense

Give me an example of each, please.

What's your address?

Which address should I send the letter to: your home address or your work address?

faint excitement fear

What do people do when a faint smell of burning reaches their noses?

When a faint ... reaches people's noses, they try to find out where it's coming from

happen to

Give me an example of "happen to", please. I happen to know several people who work for that company

When you happen to see someone you know on the street but it's someone that you don't particularly want to speak to, what do you do? When I happen to see ... want to speak to, I ...

outwards inwards

Does your front door open outwards or inwards?

My front door opens ...

lean	beneat	h	give	way

What am I doing? You're leaning on the table

Why does the Leaning Tower of Pisa lean?

The Leaning Tower of Pisa leans because the

ground beneath one side has given way

mankind

What do we mean by mankind?

By mankind, we mean all the people in the world in general

mate

What's an informal word we can use instead of "friend"?

An informal ... "mate"

760 **Z00** cage

What would you do if you were looking at a tiger in a zoo and suddenly noticed that its cage was slightly open? If I was ..., I'd ...

monkey	ape	closely
--------	-----	---------

Which are more closely related to humans: apes or monkeys? Apes are ...

Idiom 37

snap decision = a quick decision - fast, like the snap of one's fingerse.g. There wasn't time to think carefully; I had to make a snap decision.

What does the idiom "snap decision" mean? The idiom ... "a quick ..."

Give me an example, please.

Although it was a snap decision, it was the right one



LESSON 137

"So" – and its many uses (continued)

it is not so so, you have come! it so happens

I told you so just (exactly)

Here are some more expressions in English that contain the word "so":

- "He said the train had left, but it was not so."
 Here, the word "so" means "true".
- 2) "So, you've got a new job, I hear!" Here, the word "so" is used to start a conversation on a particular subject.
- 3) "It so happens I have just the thing you are looking for."
 Here, the expression "it so happens" means "by chance".
- 4) "I told you so! We spent too long in the restaurant, and now we've missed the last bus home!" Here, the expression "I told you so" means "This is exactly what I predicted".

Can you give me some further examples of the word "so"?

Some further ... are 1) He said the train had ... etc.

melt

761

What do we get when ice melts?

We get water when ice melts

have something to do with ...

Has my job got anything to do with art?

No, your job ...

762 If you interfered in a private matter that had nothing to do with you, what might somebody say to you?

"Mind your own business!"

pick at pick out

Why do people sometimes pick at their food? People sometimes ... because they aren't very hungry, or they don't like the food very much

Do you find it hard to pick out the right clothes to wear when you're going to a party?

Yes, I find it ... ~ No, I don't find it ...

regard	regards	greet
greetings	bye-bye	see you

Do you think most people in this country regard pollution as a serious problem?

Yes, I think most ... ~ No, I don't think most ...

When we want to send our greetings to somebody through a third person, what do we say?

When we want ...,

we say "Give my regards to ..."

What do we say when we greet someone in the street?

When we greet ..., we say "Hello!", "Good evening!" etc.

And what do we say when we leave someone?

When we leave someone, we say "Goodbye", "Bye-bye", "See you", "Cheers" etc.

scent give off

Which flower do you think gives off the nicest scent?

I think the ...

gives off the nicest scent

763 **welcome**

What does somebody mean when they open their front door and say
"Welcome!" to a visitor?

When somebody ...,
they mean that they are happy
to invite the visitor into their home

When was the last time you went to an airport to welcome a friend or relative?

The last time I ... was ...

go right	temper	lose one's temper
thoughtful		go bad

When things don't go right, what do you do: lose your temper, or just become very quiet and thoughtful?

When things

don't go right, I ...

What do we do with food that has gone bad?

We throw away food that has gone bad

What kind of things put you in a bad temper?

The kind of

... temper are ...

Would you say that, generally speaking, women were more sweettempered than men?

Yes, I'd say that ...

~ No, I wouldn't say that ...

by now

If you had left for Scotland ten hours ago, would you have arrived there by now?

Yes, if I'd left ..., I'd ...

 \sim No, if I'd left ..., I wouldn't ...

764 **warn ahead triangle**

What kind of sign do we see on the side of the road that warns us that there's danger ahead?

The kind of sign we ...

ahead is usually a red triangle with a picture of the danger in the middle. If, for example, there is a dangerous bend ahead, there will be a line in the shape of a dangerous bend inside the triangle.

mercy

In ancient history, did the conquerors of a country usually show mercy to the people of the country they had conquered?

No, in ancient history, the conquerors ...

desire

What's a similar word to "wish"?

A similar word to "wish" is "desire"

Do you have any great desire to travel around the world at some point in your life?

Yes, I have a great ...

~ No, I don't have any great ...

ignore

If you developed an ache in your lower back that would not go away, would you ignore it or go to the doctor?

If I developed ..., I'd ...

765 upright lung organ

Why is it healthier to sit and walk upright rather than with one's head and shoulders bent forward?

The reason it's

healthier ... is that the lungs

and other organs of the body are not pressed against each other, and, with an upright back, the blood

moves more freely in the body and the person feels less tired

seldom

What's another word for "rarely"?

Another word ...

What's the difference between "seldom" and "rarely"?

The difference between "seldom" and "rarely" is that "seldom" is a more formal word than "rarely"

Does it often rain in the south of Spain?

No, it doesn't ...; it seldom rains ...

work out

Work out this problem, please: what gets wetter while it's drying?

The answer is "a towel"

What are you doing?

I'm working out a problem

confusion	electrical

Do you agree that the instruction booklets that come with electrical products sometimes contain so much detail that they simply cause confusion?

Yes, I agree that ...

~ No, I don't agree that ...

766 advance step by step progress

in advance in arrears

Why is it better to advance step by step when learning a foreign language rather than try to progress too quickly?

The reason it's better to advance ... too quickly is that it's impossible to absorb high-level language unless you can use language from lower levels easily and without thinking

Do advances in science mean that more people are living longer these days than ever before?

Yes, advances in ...

When people work, are they normally paid in advance or in arrears?

When people work, ... in arrears

cuff preparation

Idiom 38

off the cuff = without preparation

e.g. In answer to my question about prices, he was only able to give me a rough idea off the cuff, but said he would email me a full and proper answer the following day.

What does the idiom "off the cuff" mean?

The idiom ...

"without preparation"

Give me an example, please.

He gave his wedding speech off the cuff because he

hadn't had any time to prepare properly

Yes, I've had to ... ~ No, I've never had to ...

valley injustice



The chickens/ have not laid a single egg/ for an entire week./ The soldiers behaved with great courage/ and fought well,/ but still they lost the battle./ He had the choice/ of either entering the government/ and becoming some kind of official/ or of entering the church/ and becoming a priest./ The village looked very pretty/ lying in the valley/ in the morning sunshine./ It is not uncommon/ in big cities/ to find people on the street/ preaching against social injustices./ Some people find travelling/ a stressful experience.

LESSON 138

768 bite – bit – bitten

What am I doing?

You're biting your finger

What are the three forms of "bite"?

The three forms of "bite" are "bite, bit, bitten"

bare	weapon	barely
------	--------	--------

Are my hands covered?

No, your hands ...; they're bare

Is it possible to kill a man with one's bare hands; that is, without using a weapon of any kind?

Yes, it's possible to ...

When you go on holiday, do you take a lot of clothes with you, or just the bare minimum?

When I go ..., I ...

What do we mean when we say "We barely had time to eat"?

When we say "We barely ...", we mean we only just had time to eat

go back	come back	go in	come in
return	enter	descend	overcome
go down	come down		

769 Sometimes it can be difficult to know when to use the verb "go back" and when to use "come back", or when to use "go in" and when to use "come in". Some students have a similar confusion with the words "bring" and "take". The problem exists because, with these verbs, the correct choice depends mainly on where the speaker is at the time.

For example, if, at the time of speaking, I was at the school, I would say "After the lesson tomorrow, I'll go back home", whereas if I were at home, I would say "After the lesson tomorrow, I'll come back home".

If you really cannot decide which verb to use, one way to overcome the problem is to use the verb "return" instead of "go back" or "come back", and the verb "enter" instead of "go in" or "come in". However, "return" and "enter" are quite formal words in English, so only do this if you feel you have to.

What's the difficulty with the words "go back" and "come back", and "go in" and "come in"?

The difficulty with ...

is that the correct choice of verb depends mainly on ...

What's one way to overcome the problem?

One way ...

is by using "return" instead of "go back" or

"come back", and "enter" instead of "go in" or "come in"

The same difficulty exists with the verbs "go down" and "come down", so you can use "descend" instead. However, remember that using the word "descend" sounds quite formal in English.

What word can we use instead of "go down" or "come down"?

We can use the word "descend" instead of ...

case barrister

What do we call the type of lawyer who fights cases in a law court?

We call ... a barrister

770 (just) in case risk run a risk

The expression "in case", or "just in case", means "in preparation for the possibility that ...". For example, if we say "Here is my phone number in case you need to call me", we mean "in preparation for the possibility that you need to call me". If you need to call, you will already be prepared because you will have my number.

What does the expression "in case" mean? The expression "in case" means "in preparation for the possibility that ..."

Give me an example, please.

I left home early in case there were any transport problems

Do you carry an umbrella in case it rains, or are you the kind of person who prefers to run the risk of it raining?

| Carry ... ~ No,

I don't carry ...; I'm the kind of ...

The expression "just in case" can be used at the end of a sentence if it is obvious what we mean. For example, "Here's my mobile number, just in case" obviously means "Here's my mobile number in case you need to call me".

Give me an example of "just in case" used at the end of a sentence, please.

I was sure there was enough petrol in the car but I put in some more, just in case

Do not confuse the expression "in case" with the expression "in case of". We use "in case of" with the meaning of "if and when something happens". For example, "In case of fire, leave the building immediately" means "If and when there is a fire, leave the building immediately".

Give me an example of the expression "in case of", please.

In case of any problems, please contact me immediately

excuse (v) /ik'skju:z/ excuse (n) /ik'skju:s/

What's the difference between "excuse" (v) and "excuse" (n)?

The difference ... is that "excuse" is the verb, whilst "excuse" is the noun

771 waist waistcoat

What part of the body is this?

That part of the body is the waist

What does a three-piece suit consist of?

A three-piece suit consists of trousers, a jacket and a waistcoat

fancy

What does somebody mean if they say that they don't like fancy food?

If somebody says that they don't like fancy food, they mean that they don't like complicated food; they prefer simple food

What do you fancy for your dinner this evening; that is, what'd you like to have?

I fancy ... for my dinner this evening

Tell me the name of somebody famous who you fancy.

I fancy ...

pint	gallon	litre

How many litres make a pint?

How many pints make a gallon?

0.5683 litres make a pint

8 pints make a gallon

772 jealous jealousy go out with

If somebody you fancied started going out with a friend of yours, would you feel jealous, or would you just be happy for your friend?

If somebody ..., I'd ...

What's the noun of the adjective "jealous"?

The noun ... is "jealousy"

fortune fortunate international

Do top international sportsmen earn a fortune?

Yes, top international sportsmen earn ...

What's another meaning of the word "fortune"?

Another meaning ... is "luck"

If you were fortunate enough to win £5 million in the lottery, how much of it would you give to the other members of your family?

If I were ...,
I'd give ...

mine miner

What do we call a man who works in a mine?

We call a man who works in a mine a miner

tend

Do you tend to eat too much when you go on holiday? Yes, I tend ... ~ No, I don't tend ...

What's the difference between the words "<u>con</u>tent" (n) and "con<u>tent</u>" (v or adj)?

The difference ... "<u>con</u>tent"

is a noun, whereas content" is a verb or adjective

Is it normal for passengers to have the <u>con</u>tents of their bags checked at airports?

Yes, it's normal for ...

Are you content with your life at the moment?

Yes, I'm ...

~ No, I'm not ...

witness

Have you ever witnessed an accident or a crime?

Yes, I've

witnessed ... ~ No, I've never witnessed ...

Idiom 39

in a nutshell = briefly; in a few words

e.g. I won't give you a long, detailed explanation but, in a nutshell, I couldn't do the job.

What does the idiom "in a nutshell" mean?

The idiom ... "briefly ..."

Give me an example, please.

To put it in a nutshell, the answer is "no"





As a rule,/ I do not waste a lot of time/ worrying about unimportant details./ Last night,/ there was a terrible storm/ and the surface of the sea/ looked like/ a mass of hills and valleys./ There has been a wonderful improvement/ in his health/ and he is now beginning/ to enjoy life again./ Wisdom usually comes with experience./ Although he objected,/ he was still defeated./ I do not mind you smoking/ while I am eating./ We switched on the light/ and found that all the Christmas gifts/ had been stolen from under the tree.



LESSON 139

775 rid get rid of

What's the best way to rid ourselves of someone who's causing us trouble?

The best way to ... is ...

What'd I expect you to do if I told you to get rid of that pen?

If you told me ..., you'd expect me to throw it away

above all

Give me a sentence with the words "above all" in it, please.

Don't forget we need plenty of paper, pencils and rulers for the exam, but above all, we need pens

sharp	blunt	sharp	oen
grind – ground – g	ground	flour	wheat

What do we mean by a sharp knife?

By a sharp knife,

we mean one which has an edge that cuts well

What's the opposite of "sharp"? The opposite ... "blunt"

How do we sharpen a blunt axe? We sharpen ...

by grinding it on a stone

What is flour? Flour is wheat or corn that has been ground into a powder

776 harm harmful harmless

creature

Do you think you should be allowed to do whatever you want if it doesn't harm anybody else?

Yes, I think ...

Which do you think's the most harmful creature on earth?

I think ... is the most ...

And which do you think's the most harmless?

I think ...

If you ate some vegetables straight from the garden without washing them first, do you think it would do you any harm?

Yes, if I ate ...,

I think ... ~ No, if I ate ..., I don't think ...

Questions without the question form

Who helped you?

When asking a question in English, we do not always use the question form. However, this is only when a question word, such as "who", "what" or "which", is the subject in the sentence. For example, the sentence "Who did you help?" uses the question form because the subject is the word "you". However, the question "Who helped you?" doesn't use the question form because the subject is the word "who".

Do we always use the question form when asking a question in English?

No, we don't always ...

When don't we use the question form?

We don't ... when a

question word, such as "who", "what" or "which", is the subject of the verb

777 Give me some examples, please.

"Who is going to pay

the gas bill?"; "What is making that

horrible noise?"; "Which pen writes best?"

iron

What do we use to iron our clothes?

We use an iron to iron our clothes

Do you iron your clothes yourself or does someone else iron them for you?

I iron ... ~ Someone else irons ...

extreme

Name a region of the world that experiences extreme weather conditions. ... is a region ...

reduce

likely

No problem

778

What do you think's the best way to reduce one's weight?

I think the best ...

Are you likely to be here next week?	Yes, I'm likely to ~ No, I'm not likely to
Do you think it's likely to rain in the r	next 24 hours? Yes, I think it's ~ No, I don't think it's
Do you think it's highly unlikely that next year without catching a single of	you will go through the entire winter cold? Yes, I think it's highly No, I don't think it's highly
do someone a favour	That's all right
Not at all	It's nothing
You're welcome	Don't mention it

unlikely

When we give something to someone or do someone a favour, and they say "Thank you", there are many ways in which we can reply. Some common expressions we can use are "That's all right", "That's OK", "Not at all", "It's nothing", "You're welcome", "Don't mention it", or "No problem".

When we give something to someone, or do someone a favour, and they say "Thank you", what can we reply?

When we ..., we can reply

"That's all right", "That's OK", "Not at all", "It's nothing", "You're welcome", "Don't mention it", or "No problem"

up tear – tore – torn

When we add the word "up" to a verb, it sometimes gives it the meaning of doing the action more completely. For example, the sentence "I broke the piece of wood" could mean that I broke it only once, but "I broke up the piece of wood" means that I broke it into many smaller pieces.

When we add the word "up" to a verb, what meaning does it sometimes give the verb?

When we add ...,

it sometimes gives the verb the meaning of doing the action more completely

779 Give me an example, please.

"I'm cutting a loaf of

bread into two halves" means that

I'm cutting the loaf once, whereas "I'm cutting

the loaf of bread up" means I'm cutting it many times

What am I doing? You're tearing a piece of paper

What am I doing? You're tearing a piece of paper up

When all the food is used up at home, what do you have to do?

When all ..., I have to do the shopping

cheek cheeky

What's this? It's your cheek

When you were a child, were you always polite with adults or were you sometimes a bit cheeky with them?

When I was a child, I ...

pile one on top of the other heap

What am I doing? You're piling your books one on top of the other

What's a heap? A heap is an untidy pile

When you go to bed at night, do you ever just leave your clothes in a heap on the floor instead of putting them away?

Yes, when I ...,

I sometimes ... ~ No, when I ..., I never ...

780 **point freeze – froze – frozen**

nought zero Fahrenheit

What do we use to sharpen the point of a pencil? We use a pencil sharpener or knife to sharpen ...

What's the boiling point of water? The boiling ... 100 degrees centigrade or 212 degrees Fahrenheit

And at what temperature does water freeze?

Water

freezes at nought (or zero) degrees centigrade, or 32 degrees Fahrenheit

Does the freezing point of water rise or fall if salt is added to it?

The freezing ... falls if ...

insect itch scratch scrape

When you have an insect bite that's itching a lot, do you scratch it or try to leave it alone?

When I have ..., I ...

What am I doing? You're scratching your cheek with your finger

Do we usually have to scrape off the old paint from a wooden door before painting it again?

Yes, we usually have to scrape off ...

When young children are running around, do they often fall over and scrape their knees?

Yes, when young ...

Idiom 40

781

it never rains but it pours = when one bad thing happens, a lot of other bad things also happen

e.g. Our car had broken down, there were no trains or buses until the next morning, and there was only one hotel, which was full. Well, you know what they say: it never rains but it pours.

What does the idiom "it never rains but it pours" mean? The idiom ... "when one bad thing ..."

Give me an example, please. One thing went wrong after another. It's always the same: it never rains but it pours.

opposition



Some people find it sad/ that the steam engine/ isn't used any longer/ on the railways./ Although he strongly opposed the bill,/ he knew it would be passed/ all the same/ and so, after replying to the opposition,/ he returned sadly to his seat./ The guards were given orders/ to shoot the enemy on sight./ I am an early bird,/ which means that I feel very bright/ in the morning/ and tired in the evening./ Find out if he is fit/ to do the job first.

LESSON 140

"The" + comparative ..., "the" + comparative ...

the sooner ..., the better

782

This structure is used to communicate that there is a relationship between two things. For example, "The colder it is, the more clothes I wear" means that I wear light clothes when it's hot, more clothes when it's cool, and a lot of clothes when it's cold.

Would you say that the more we learn, the happier we become? Yes, I'd say that ... \sim No, I wouldn't say that ...

Give me a sentence with the words "the sooner ..., the better".

The sooner we get the job finished, the better

responsible council

At about what age do you feel that a person should be considered by law to be responsible for their own actions?

I feel that ...

What's a local town council responsible for?

Council is responsible for keeping the streets clean, looking after public buildings and land etc.

scream fright frighten horror

Do some people scream with fright during horror films? Yes, some people ...

783 Have you ever been frightened by strange noises during the night? Yes, I've been ... ~ No, I've never been ...

mean

Do you know anybody who's so mean that they never even buy presents for their family?

Yes, I know somebody ...

~ No, I don't know anybody ...

Are young children sometimes very mean to one another at school? Yes, young children ...

thoughtless

What do we mean by a thoughtless person? By a thoughtless person, we usually mean someone who acts without considering how other people might feel

pale sickness

What can make a person's face turn pale? Fright, fear, sickness etc. can make a person's face turn pale

-ish

When we add the suffix "-ish" to an adjective, it means "rather" or "more or less". For example, "France is not exactly a big country, like Russia or the USA, but it's biggish compared with countries like England and Scotland".

What meaning does the suffix "-ish" give when we add it to an adjective?

The suffix "-ish" gives the meaning of "rather"

or "more or less" when we add it to an adjective

784 Give me an example, please.

The door is not exactly green, but it's greenish

We can also use the suffix "-ish" to mean "about" when we say a time of day. For example, if someone says that they will come to your house at "eightish", they mean "about eight".

Give me an example of the suffix "-ish" used to speak about a time of day, please.

He woke up at sixish and went for a run

light – lit — lit — candle failure

What are the three forms of "light"?

The three forms of "light" are "light, lit, lit"

Do you keep any candles at home in case there's a failure in the electricity supply?

Yes, I keep some ... ~ No, I don't keep any ...

What kind of things do you think make a party a failure?

I think the kind of things that ... are ...

upset feel upset terribly

What would I mean if I said "My plans for the future have all been upset by the interference of my father"?

If you said ...,

you'd mean that he had not agreed with your plans, and had made you change them

If you upset a glass of red wine over someone, what'd you say and do?

If I upset a ..., I'd say "I'm terribly sorry"

and would offer to pay for the clothes to be cleaned

If I said that I was feeling very upset today, what would I mean?

If you said that you were feeling very upset today, you'd mean that you were not happy because something unpleasant had happened

785 wreck misfortune shipwreck

How would you feel, and what would you do, if all your plans for the future were wrecked through some accident or some piece of misfortune?

If all my plans for the future

were wrecked ..., I'd feel ... and I'd ...

Describe what happens in a shipwreck.

In a shipwreck,

a ship sinks as a result of being attacked, hitting rocks, or being damaged in severe weather

sale for sale sales advertisement

Do you think the sale of weapons by one country to another is wrong?

Yes, I think ... ~ No, I don't think ...

What can the owner of a shop do in order to increase sales?

In order to ..., the owner ... reduce prices, advertise in the press or online etc.

If you had a car for sale, where would you place an advertisement?

If I had ..., I'd place ...

Are there any particular times of year in this country when all the shops have sales?

Yes, there are ... ~ No, there aren't ...

When?

commercial rival

Do you get annoyed by commercial breaks on TV?

Yes, I get ... ~ No, I don't get ...

786 Name me two companies that are big commercial rivals, please.

... and ... are big commercial rivals

"Some" in questions

We sometimes use the words "some", "somebody" and "something" in questions instead of the usual "any", "anybody" and "anything". We generally do this when we expect a positive answer, and especially when we offer something to somebody. For example, "Would you like some more tea?"; "Is there somebody here you're looking for?"; "Would you like me to buy you something nice for Christmas?" etc.

When do we use "some", "somebody" and "something" in questions instead of the usual "any", "anybody" and "anything"?

We use "some" ... when we expect a positive answer, and especially when we offer something to somebody

Give me an example of each, please.

"Would you like

some wine with your meal?";

"Did somebody just ring the doorbell?";

"Would you like something nice for dinner?"

over

What do I mean if I say that my brother is over two metres tall?

If you ..., you mean that he is more than two metres tall

basement

Does the building where you live have a basement? Yes, the building

... \sim No, the building ...

bargain

787

Is it possible to find some really good bargains in the sales?

Yes, it's possible to ...

When you go to a market, do you bargain over the prices?

Yes, when I ... ~ No, when I ...

caution

cautiously

In what kind of situations do people have to act very cautiously?

People have to ... in dangerous situations

How many times do the police caution you about bad driving before they take away your licence?

The police caution

you ... about bad driving before ...

Idiom 41

hard up = with very little money

e.g. I can't let you have any money this week; I'm really hard up.

What does the idiom "hard up" mean? Give me an example, please.

The idiom ... "with very ..."

We were so hard up

that we couldn't even afford a newspaper

788 rapid

Таріц

Dictation 95

We spent the whole afternoon/ gathering up the apples/ that had fallen on the ground./ A railway line/ does not have to be level,/ but it should not climb too rapidly,/ otherwise a train cannot run on it./ When we weighed the cake,/ my father was very surprised./ He had not realized/ it would weigh so much./ The theatre seats were well made,/ so the audience/ were able to relax/ and watch the play in comfort./ For one brief moment,/ I was certain he would succeed.



LESSON 141

789 **Double contractions**

Although it is not common, we sometimes use double contractions in spoken English. For example, instead of saying "I will have gone by tomorrow", we can say "I'll've gone by tomorrow". Also, instead of saying "I would have done it", we can say "I'd've done it".

Give me an example of a double contraction, please.

She'll've gone home before you arrive. She'd've come later if she'd known.

deliver mail beforehand

At what time do they deliver the mail at your house?

They deliver ... at about ...

If you had to deliver a speech, would you carefully prepare notes beforehand or would you give it off the cuff?

If I had to deliver a speech, I'd ...

critic

If you could choose between working as a restaurant critic or a theatre critic, which would you prefer?

If I could choose

between working ..., I'd prefer ...

expect rely on

Are you expecting a letter from anyone in the next few days?

Yes, I'm expecting ... ~ No, I'm not expecting ...

790 Do you think young children can be expected to do homework without being forced to do so, either by their teachers or by their parents?

Yes, I think ... ~ No, I don't think ...

I expect by now that you understand everything I say with ease; is that right?

Yes, that's right; I understand ...

~ No, that isn't right; I don't understand ...

Can you always be relied on to do things that you have promised to do?

Yes, I can always be relied on to ...

~ No, I can't always be relied on to ...

fast fasten

What do we mean when we say that someone's fast asleep?

When we ..., we mean that they're completely asleep, and would be difficult to wake up

Do aeroplane passengers have to fasten their seat belts before the plane takes off or lands?

Yes, aeroplane passengers have to ...

porter

791

If you arrived at a railway station with a heavy suitcase, would you ask a porter to help you with it or would you struggle with it yourself?

If I arrived ..., I'd ...

Compound adjectives (continued)

a fifty-minute lesson a four-door car jog

Another common type of compound adjective in English is when, instead of saying "The lesson lasted for fifty minutes", we say "It was a fifty-minute lesson", or instead of saying "This car has four doors", we say "This is a four-door car". In these examples, "fifty-minute" and "four-door" are compound adjectives.

What can we say instead of "He had a holiday that lasted two weeks"?

Instead of ..., we can say "He had a two-week holiday"

What can we say instead of "Let's jog for ten kilometres"?

Instead of ..., we can say "Let's go for a ten-kilometre jog"

With these adjectives, notice that the word after the number is singular, not plural. For example, we say "a twenty-page document", not "a twenty-pages document". This is because the word "page" is being used as an adjective in this phrase, and adjectives in English do not have plural forms.

In the phrase "a ten-kilometre jog", why is the word "kilometre" singular and not plural?

In the phrase ..., the word "kilometre" ... because it is being used as an adjective,

and adjectives in English do not have plural forms

Give me some other examples of this type of compound adjective, please.

An eleven-man team,

a two-litre bottle, a six-bedroom house

overnight lifestyle

Do people who become rich or famous overnight often have problems managing their new lifestyle?

Yes, people who ...

792 mere

Is there any job you could think of that you would like to do, not for the money, but for the mere honour that goes with the job?

Yes, there's a job I can think of that I'd like ... ~ No, there isn't any job I can think of that I'd like ...

Which job?

nuisance

What do you think's the best thing to do with children who are making a nuisance of themselves?

I think the best ... is to ...

post	doorpost		goal
dig – dug – dug		postage	

What are these? These are doorposts

What do we have to do when we want to put posts in the ground to make the goals for a game of football or rugby?

When we want

to put ..., we must dig fairly deep holes in the ground

What are the three forms of "dig"? The three forms of "dig" are "dig, dug, dug"

What would you say was your main goal in life at the moment?

I'd say my ... was to ...

Do big companies often advertise new posts in national newspapers?

Yes, big companies ...

793 How much is the postage for a letter from your country to England?

The postage for ... is ...

naughty punish

When you were naughty as a child, how did your parents use to punish you?

When I was ..., my parents...

fold

What am I doing?

You're folding a page of your book

native

What's your native language?

My native language is ...

treasure

Is there still any lost treasure in the world?

Yes, there's

still ..., especially at the bottom of the sea where ships sank in the old days

receipt prove

What problem might you have if you took a faulty product back to a shop but didn't have the receipt to prove where you bought it anymore?

If I took ..., the shop might not agree to change the product or give me a refund

Idiom 42

794

put one's foot down = to be determined and insist on something

e.g. My daughter kept asking me if she could go to the party but I had to put my foot down and say no.

What does the idiom "to put one's foot down" mean? The idiom ... "to be determined and ..."

Give me an example, please. If I hadn't put my foot down and got angry with them, they would have done nothing and the work would never have got finished

LESSON 142

Two meanings of "quite"

In front of some extreme adjectives, such as "wonderful" or "terrible", the word "quite" means "completely". In this situation, we say the word "quite" with a heavy stress, because we are being emphatic. For example, we can say "The weather is <u>quite</u> wonderful!". In this sentence, the words "quite wonderful" mean "completely wonderful".

Give me an example of the word "quite" with the meaning of "completely", please.

This wine is quite

excellent! I'm sorry, but what you're asking me to do is <u>quite</u> impossible!

excuse me

795

I'm sorry

We generally use "Excuse me" for something that is not very important and "I'm sorry" for a more important apology.

What's the difference between "Excuse me" and "I'm sorry"?

The difference ... is that we generally use "Excuse me" for something that is not very important, and "I'm sorry" for a more important apology

What do you say when you want to pass between two people who are speaking to each other?

When I want to ...,

I say "Excuse me"

And what do you say if, in passing, you accidentally step on the foot of one of the two people who are speaking?

If, in passing,

I accidentally step ..., I say "I'm sorry!"

796 wealthy

Which is the wealthiest region of this country?

... is the wealthiest ...

disaster flood

How can a long period of heavy rain result in a disaster?

A long period ... because it can lead to floods that cause death, terrible damage to farms and buildings etc.

then

The word "then" has three meanings:

- 1) At that time e.g. I'm going to see him on Thursday, so I can give him the news then.
- 2) Next e.g. We'll have dinner first, and then watch TV.
- 3) In that case e.g. If you don't understand, then ask.

What are the three meanings of the word "then"?

The three ...

are "at that time", "next" and "in that case"

Give me an example of each, please.

1) I began studying English last year.

Before then (i.e. before that time) I did not know a single word.

2) I'll study first, then go to the cinema.

3) The door might be locked; what will you do then?

urge

797

What's the best way to urge someone to do something they do not want to do?

The best way to urge

someone to ... is to tell them how much better everything will be after they have done it

affair love affair

Is it wise to speak about one's private affairs in public?

No, it isn't wise to ...

Are love affairs always happy?

No, love affairs aren't ...

Strong and weak pronunciation forms

	strong form	weak form
can	/kæn/	/kən/
than	/ðæn/	/ðən/
but	/bʌt/	/bət/
some	/sʌm/	/səm/
your	/;c <u>i</u> /	/jə/
to	/tu:/	/tə/
are	/a:/	/ə/
was	/wpz/	/wəz/

In English, many common words have a "strong" pronunciation form and a "weak" pronunciation form. For example, the strong form of the word "can" is /kæn/, whereas the weak form is /ken/. With the weak form, the vowel in the word is usually the sound /e/, which is the most common sound in the English language.

We use the weak pronunciation form of a word when we say the word normally in a sentence without any special stress. For example, we say "I /kən/ speak three languages".

798 We use the strong pronunciation form when we say the word on its own, or when we put stress on the word for some reason. For example, if someone says "You can't speak three languages", we might reply emphatically and say "Yes, I /kæn/!"

When do we use the weak pronunciation form of a word in English?

We use ... when we say the word normally in a sentence without any special stress

Give me some examples, please.

I'm taller /ðən/ you.

I'm going /tə/ the shops now.
I didn't know she /wəz/ here.

When do we use the strong pronunciation form of a word?

We use ... when we say the word on its own, or when we put stress on the word for some reason

Give me some examples, please.

/snm/ adults are married, and /snm/ are single The letters "y - o - u - r" spell the word /jo:/

charm	charming	musical	snake
snake charr	ner	instrument	

Who's the most charming person you know?

The most

charming person I know is ...

What's a snake charmer?

To be able to a soul

A snake charmer is a person who charms a snake by playing a musical instrument

Do you believe that there are people in the world who can put a magic charm on other people?

Yes, I believe that ...

~ No, I don't believe that ...

799 latest last last but one

One important difference between "latest" and "last" is that, if I say "John Brown's latest book is excellent", it means John Brown's newest book. However, if I say "John Brown's last book was excellent", it probably means the book he wrote before his new one, or it means his final book ever, because he has now retired or died.

What's the difference between "latest" and "last"?

The difference ... is that if I say "John Brown's latest ...", it means ... newest book, whereas if I say "John Brown's last...", it probably means ... before his new one, or ... final book ever, because ...

Which's the last letter but one in the English alphabet?

Y's the last letter but one ...

blackboard	whiteboard	chaik
What do we write on a bl	ackboard with?	We write on
		a blackboard with a piece of chalk
What do we write on a w	hiteboard with?	We write on
		a whiteboard with a special pen

eyebrow	eyelash	eyelid
lid	pan	

What's this? It's an eyebrow

What are these? Those are eyelashes

What's this? It's an eyelid

Does water in a pan boil more quickly with the lid on or with the lid off?

Water in a pan ... with the lid on

800 Why?

Because, with the lid on, the steam and the heat are kept in

favour yacht hinder

Is it wrong for parents to favour one child over another?

Yes, it's wrong for ...

Does bad weather favour a yacht in a race at sea?

No, bad weather doesn't ...; it hinders it

What do you do when you don't approve of somebody's behaviour?

When I don't ...,

I tell the person, do nothing etc.

clothe

Can a woman clothe herself more cheaply than a man? Yes, a woman can ... ~ No, a woman can't ...

endless

Make a sentence containing the word "endless", please. There was an endless stream of traffic on the road

bunch grape

Which'd you rather be given: a bunch of flowers or a bunch of grapes?

I'd rather be given a bunch of ...

Idiom 43

give somebody the cold shoulder = make somebody feel unwelcome, usually by ignoring them

e.g. I didn't know what I had done wrong, but everyone seemed to give me the cold shoulder.

What does the idiom "give somebody the cold shoulder" mean?

The idiom ... "make somebody feel ..."

Give me an example, please.

Instead of a friendly welcome, we were given the cold shoulder

revolution



Lacking central heating,/ we managed to keep the room/ sufficiently warm with an oil heater/ which our next-door neighbour/ had lent us./ The military leaders behaved so wickedly/ that the people marched against them,/ and a bloody revolution soon broke out./ The Greeks in the old days/ believed in many gods,/ whereas many modern religions/ only have one god./ The accident was not really the soldier's fault;/ he simply did/ what the captain commanded him to do./ It was quite plain/ that he was a policeman,/ even though he was not in uniform.



LESSON 143

Uses of the passive voice

802

Although the passive voice is less common than the active voice, it is very useful in certain situations. Four common situations in which we often use the passive voice are:

- when we don't know who does the action: for example, "My car has been stolen!";
- when we don't want to say who does the action: for example, "You were seen entering the office without permission";
- 3) when it is not important who does the action: for example, "The Eiffel Tower was built in 1889";
- 4) when it is obvious who does the action: for example, "He was arrested for stealing".

Tell me four common situations in which we often use the passive voice, please.

Four common situations ... are

1) when we don't know ...:

2) when we don't want to say ...;

3) when it is not important ...;

4) when it is obvious ...

Give me an example of each, please.

1) All the wine has been drunk.

2) A complaint has been made against you.

3) The doors were designed to close by themselves.4) I was given some extra homework.

resist resistance

Is there anything that you cannot resist eating even though you know it's not very good for the health?

Yes, there's something ...

~ No, there isn't anything ...

Would you show any resistance if a policeman tried to arrest you for a crime that you did not commit?

Yes, I'd show

some ... ~ No, I wouldn't show any ...

substantial bacon toast

fry - fried - fried

Do you prefer to eat a substantial breakfast like bacon and eggs in the morning, or do you prefer something light such as cereal and toast?

I prefer to eat ...

Is it good for the health to eat fried food every day?

No, it isn't ...

approximate

What's the approximate population of the world?

The approximate population ... is ...

course starter main course dessert

If you're in a restaurant but you only want a two-course meal, which do you normally have: a starter and main course, or a main course and dessert?

If I'm in ..., I normally have ...

dine

What's the name of the room in which one dines? The name of the room ... is the dining room

marmalade jam pear plum

The difference between marmalade and jam is that marmalade is generally made from oranges, whereas jam is made from other fruits, such as pears, apples, plums etc.

What's the difference between marmalade and jam? The difference ...

is that marmalade ...

oranges, whereas jam ... other fruits ...

the country	rejoice	victory
-------------	---------	---------

When we say "the country", we often mean "the countryside". However, another meaning of "the country" is "the people of a nation". For example, we can say "The country rejoiced at the news of the victory", or "The country voted to change the government".

What's another meaning of "the country" besides "the countryside"?

Another meaning ...

is "the people of a nation"

Give me an example, please.

Most of the country was in favour of his election

heal shave razor

What do we shave with?

805

We shave with a razor

About how long does it take for a shaving cut to heal? It takes about ... for a shaving cut to heal

live (v) /liv/ live (adj) /laɪv/ musician

What's the difference between live (v) and live (adj)? The difference ... is that "live" is a verb, whereas ...

Do you think it's all right to perform experiments on live animals?

Yes, I think it's all right to ...

~ No, I don't think it's all right to ...

Have you ever been to see a famous musician or band live and felt really let down by the performance? Yes. I've been

to see ... ~ No, I've never been to see ...

look mild remark stormy

What kind of remark would someone have to make to bring a mild look of surprise to your face? The kind of remark

> someone would ... would be that they have the same surname as me, or that they used to live in the same town as me etc.

What do we mean by mild weather?

By mild weather, we mean weather that

is not stormy, or very hot, or very cold.

In other words, we mean weather that is not extreme.

Why is soap designed for washing the face milder than soap designed for washing the rest of the body?

Soap designed for washing

the face is ... because the skin on the face

is very sensitive and can easily become irritated and itchy

proof

In your country, do you have to carry documents as proof of your identity?

Yes, in my country, we have to ...

~ No, in my country, we don't have to ...

806 saying

What does this saying mean: "Home is where the heart is"?

The saying "Home is ..."

means that your real home is not always
the house or flat where you live; it is the place where
you feel most comfortable or where you feel that you belong

trap

What can we put in a trap to catch a mouse? We can put many different types of food, such as chocolate or cheese, in a trap to catch a mouse

pot	cooking pot		flowerpot
coffee pot		teapot	

Name me some different kinds of pots, please. Some different kinds of pots are cooking pots, flowerpots, coffee pots, teapots etc.

in relation to	relationship	relative
III I CIGCIOII CO	relations	ICIGUIV

overweight

Do you think most people in your country are overweight or underweight in relation to their height?

I think most

people ... in relation to their height

Does your country have a good relationship with most of its

neighbouring countries? Yes, my country has ...

~ No, my country doesn't have ...

807 What do we mean when we say that everything is relative?

When we say that everything is relative, we mean that what we think of something often depends on what we are comparing it to

Give me an example, please.

ase. A man is only considered tall if the people around him are shorter than he is. If he were surrounded by people who were taller than him, he would be considered short. It's all relative.

at sea by sea

How long are you at sea for when you travel by sea from Europe to

America?

How long you are at

sea for when you travel by ...

depends on the ship, but I reckon about ...

Idiom 44

touch wood = what people say when they touch something that is made of wood in the hope of preventing bad luck

e.g. We've been very lucky and everything's gone very well so far; touch wood.

What do people do and say when they hope to prevent bad luck?

When people ..., they touch something that is made of wood and say "Touch wood!"

Give me an example, please.I've been driving now for ten years without an accident; touch wood!



She picked up her wedding ring/ from the floor/ and put it back on her finger./ A bird has a pair of wings/ and a tail./ The value of goods/ depends a great deal/ on how much they are in demand./ The ball rolled straight towards me./ Unless the sea is extremely rough,/ I never feel seasick./ Please stop rocking the chair/ backwards and forwards./ Most people like to live a quiet life,/ but often find their lives/ are interfered with/ by those who like to stir up trouble./ A chicken is not a very brave bird.

LESSON 144

809

"By" and its many uses

go past nearby

There are many expressions in English that contain the word "by". Here are some examples:

- "The traffic passed by my house" means that the traffic went past my house.
- 2) "Mr Williams lives by himself" means that nobody lives with him, whereas "Mr Williams did the job by himself" means that he did it without any help.
- 3) "He worked by night and slept by day" means that he worked during the night and slept during the day.
- 4) "This play was written by Shakespeare" means that Shakespeare was the writer of this play.
- 5) "He worked in the town and lived in a nearby village" means that he lived in a village that was near the town. Notice that we cannot say "a near town"; we must say "a nearby town".

Now, I will say a sentence and I want you to make a similar sentence with the word "by":

I saw him going past my house yesterday.

I saw him passing by my house yesterday

Henry sat alone in the room.

Henry sat in the room by himself

Henry did the translation without help.Henry did the translation by himself

810 Cats prefer to hunt during the night.

Cats prefer to hunt by night

My sister was the painter of this picture.

This picture was painted by my sister

Is it correct to say "The man lived in a near town"? No, it isn't correct to ...

What must we say instead? We must say "The man lived in a nearby town" instead

in season out of season

Are apples in season or out of season at the moment?

Apples are ...

season at the moment

thread needle sew compass injection

What am I pretending to do? You're pretending to thread a piece of cotton through the eye of a needle

About how long does a thread of cotton have to be to sew a button on a shirt?

A thread of cotton has to be

about ... cm long to sew a button on a shirt

What other kinds of needles are there besides sewing needles?

Besides sewing needles, there are compass needles, injection needles etc.

agent agency

Why do professional actors have agents? Professional actors have agents to help them find suitable work

When you go on holiday, do you prefer to let a travel agency deal with everything for you, or do you prefer to make all your arrangements yourself?

When I go on holiday, I prefer to ...

title champion boxer

What was the title of the last book you read?

The title of the last book I read was ...

Who, at present, holds the title of world heavyweight champion boxer?

At present, ... holds the title of ...

enormous

Would it cause enormous problems if all the traffic lights in this town suddenly stopped working?

Yes, it'd cause ...

~ No, it wouldn't cause

belief

Do you think that religious belief is increasing in the world generally, or becoming less important?

religious belief is ...

effort

stay in touch with

Is it an effort for you to get up in the morning?

Yes, it's an

effort ... ~ No, it isn't an effort ...

Do you make an effort to stay in touch with any of the people you used to go to school with?

Yes, I make ...

~ No, I don't make ...

812 tolerate

If you lived next to an airport, do you think you'd be able to tolerate the noise of the planes?

Yes, if I lived ..., I think I'd ...

~ No, if I lived ..., I don't think I'd ...

go ahead

just the same

When you were a child and your parents forbade you to do something, did you use to go ahead and do it just the same?

Yes, when I was

a child and ..., I used to ... ~ No,

when I was a child and ..., I didn't use to ...

What were the consequences?

The consequences were that ...

bath bathe sunbathe

The difference between "bath" and "bathe" is that "bath" is generally used as a noun, whereas "bathe" is generally used as a verb. We have (or take) a bath in a bathroom, whereas we bathe in the sea, in a river, in a swimming pool etc.

What's the difference between "bath" and "bathe"?

The difference between ...

Other uses of the word "bathe" are, for example, "to sunbathe", "to bathe a wound with water" etc.

Why do people sometimes bathe their eyes? People sometimes ... because they have something in their eyes that is causing irritation, or because their eyes feel tired

813 Do you enjoy sunbathing?

Yes, I enjoy sunbathing ~ No, I don't enjoy sunbathing

cheat

What do you think ought to happen when a student is caught cheating in an exam?

When a student is caught

cheating in an exam, I think they should be sent out of the room etc.

Can you name me a well-known cheat from the world of sport or politics?

Yes, I can ... ~ No, I can't ...

Who?

dip horizon horizontal

Do you think it's bad manners to dip biscuits into a cup of tea or coffee?

Yes, I think ... ~ No, I don't think ...

What's my hand doing?

You're hand's moving in a horizontal direction, then suddenly dipping and coming up again

Does the sun rise over the horizon in the east or the west?

The sun rises over the horizon in the east

feed - fed - fed

If a dog sits looking at you while you're eating a meal, do you feed it while you're eating, or do you leave a little bit of food on your plate and feed it to the dog after you've finished?

If a dog sits ..., I ...

The difference between hay and straw is that hay is dried grass, whereas straw is the stems of wheat or other types of corn after it has been cut.

What's the difference between hay and straw?

The difference ... is that hay is ...

The possessive apostrophe

814

For people and animals, we almost always use the apostrophe to communicate possession. For example, we say "Mr Johnson's tie", "my uncle's house", "the horse's tail" etc. We sometimes use it for things as well. For example, we can say "The book's main purpose is to teach", which is the same as saying "The main purpose of the book is to teach". However, for things, we generally communicate possession by using the word "of", and we say, for example, "the door of the house", or "the smell of the food".

When do we use the apostrophe to communicate possession?

We generally use the apostrophe to communicate possession for people or animals

Give me some examples, please.

Steven's house, the dog's nose

How do we generally communicate possession for things?

We generally communicate possession for things by using the word "of"

Give me an example, please.

the streets of London, the peace of the countryside

Idiom 45

the last straw = the last of several bad things that have happened, which makes you realize you cannot stand a situation anymore

e.g. I've tried very hard to tolerate the noise from our neighbours but this is the last straw. I'm going to say something to them.

815 What does the idiom "the last straw" mean?

The idiom ...

Give me an example, please.

After all the other difficulties we'd had with the house, the problem with the heating system was the last straw

development



The storm had caused/ a lot of damage on the beach,/ which took a lot of tidying up./ It was the first time/ he had ever spoken in public,/ and it was clear/ that the poor man/ was suffering from stage fright./ Our plans were at/ a very advanced stage of development/ when we suddenly had to change them entirely,/ and in doing so received/ a stream of emails/ protesting about our decision./ They all went to the railway station/ to wave goodbye to their guest.



LESSON 145

816 **preference**

cuisine

Do you have a strong preference for any particular national cuisine?

Yes, I have ... ~ No, I don't have ...

Which?

style

Have you ever had a hairstyle that was completely different from the one you have now?

Yes, I've had ...

~ No, I've never had ...

help yourself

can't help

At a party, do you think it's better to let everyone help themselves to the food, or do you think it's better for them to be served by someone?

At a party, I think it's better ...

Is there any mistake in English that you can't help making when you write or speak?

Yes, there's a mistake in ...

~ No, there isn't any mistake in ...

Which?

load

barrel

lead

rod

Which animal do you think can pull the heaviest load?

I think the elephant can ...

817 How did they use to load a gun in the old days?

They used to load a gun in the old days by pouring gunpowder down the barrel of the gun, then dropping a lead ball down the barrel onto the powder, and then, finally, pushing everything down with a metal rod

Do you know how to use a fishing rod?

Yes, I know ...

~ No, I don't know ...

voyage	space

What is a voyage?

A voyage is a long journey on water or in space

tour tourist

Have you ever been on a tour of a city on an open-topped bus? Yes, I've been on ... ~ No, I've never been on ...

Where?

Name me somewhere in this country that's visited by tourists throughout the year.

... is somewhere in ...

pet rabbit

Is it cheaper to keep a rabbit as a pet than a dog?

Yes, it's cheaper ...

run on create

Why are cars that run on electricity becoming more popular these days?

Cars that ... because they don't create any pollution

818 Would it create big problems for you if you lost your mobile phone?

Yes, it'd create ... ~ No, it wouldn't create ...

Why or why not?

situated

Why are castles often situated on high ground?

Castles are often situated on high ground because, in the past, this made it more difficult for enemies to attack

cloth

What kind of cloth is most commonly used to make men's suits?

Wool is most commonly used ...

convince try set fre

When a man commits murder and the law cannot prove he did it, even though everyone is convinced he did, what happens?

When a man ...,

even though ..., the man is set free

And if new evidence is discovered after the man has been set free, can he be tried again?

Yes, in some countries,

if new evidence ...

relieve relief pill painkiller

What do we call the pills that we take to relieve a headache?

We call ... painkillers

819 How long is a soldier generally on guard for before he's relieved?

A soldier is generally on guard for maybe two to four hours before he's relieved

What's the noun of "relieve"?

The noun ... is "relief"

During a war, what do we mean by Red Cross relief?

During a war, by Red Cross relief, we mean the food, medicine and protection that the Red Cross provide to people whose lives are being affected by the war

self selfish self-control

control

Why is it that we seldom know another person's real self?

The reason we seldom ... is that most people keep some of their true character and feelings hidden from others

Do people who are spoilt as children often grow up to be selfish as adults?

Yes, people who are ...

What do we mean by self-control?

By self-control, we

mean control over our own feelings, desires and emotions without discipline coming from others

lie –	lay -	lain

lie - lied - lied

lay - laid - laid

820

Three verbs which sometimes get confused with one another are:

- 1) the irregular verb "to lie", meaning "to be in a horizontal position", its three forms being "lie, lay, lain";
- 2) the regular verb "to lie", meaning "not to tell the truth", its three forms being "lie, lied, lied"; and
- 3) the verb "to lay", meaning "to put carefully on a surface", its three forms being "lay, laid, laid".

What are the three forms of the irregular verb "to lie" and what does it mean?

The three forms ... "lie, lay, lain",

and it means "to be in a horizontal position"

What are the three forms of the regular verb "to lie", and what does it mean?

The three forms ... "lie, lied, lied", and it means "not to tell the truth"

What are the three forms of the verb "to lay" and what does it mean?

The three forms ... "lay, laid, laid", and it means "to put carefully on a surface"

tight	tight-fitting	loose-fitting	
airtight	watertight	container	

What am I doing?

You're holding on tightly to the arm (or side) of the chair

What's the contrary of "tight"?

The contrary ... "loose"

Which are more comfortable: tight-fitting or loose-fitting clothes?

Loose-fitting clothes ...

What do we mean when we say a container is airtight and watertight?

When we say a ..., we mean that no air or water can pass into it from outside, or vice versa

aim take aim

What am I pretending to do?

You're pretending to take aim at the window with a gun

821 Have you got any particular aim in life?

Yes, I've got a ... ~ No, I haven't got any ...

What?

damp

Is it healthy to live in a damp house?

No, it isn't healthy to ...

Why not?

Because it can make us ill

indeed emphasis

What does the word "indeed" mean, and when do we use it?

The word "indeed" means "really", and we often add it for emphasis when we use the word "very"

Give me some examples, please.

It's very cold today indeed.

She sings very beautifully indeed.

Tigers are very dangerous animals indeed.

jaw

What part of the body's this?

It's the jaw

ladder vertical

Describe a ladder, please.

A ladder consists of two long vertical pieces of wood or metal, connected together by several short horizontal pieces of wood or metal

What do we use a ladder for?

We use a ladder for climbing up walls, trees etc.

822

What must you buy in order to be admitted to the cinema?

You must buy a ticket in order to ...

If a criminal admits their guilt before any trial takes place, is their punishment often reduced by the judge?

Yes, if a

criminal ..., their punishment ...

Idiom 46

a load off one's mind = a relief from worry

e.g. Now that I know the results at last, it's a load off my mind.

What does the idiom "a load off one's mind" mean?

The idiom ...

"a relief from worry"

Give me an example, please.

I'm glad you've arrived

safely; it's a great load off my mind



I am afraid/ I cannot recommend him for the job./ The soldier was wounded during the battle./ They decided to separate/ and sit at separate tables./ We generally finish a business letter/ with "Yours faithfully" or "Yours sincerely"./ When we apply for a job,/ the manager, or whoever it might be,/ usually asks for a reference./ The corn stood shoulder high/ but was, unfortunately,/ full of weeds./ There is still a chance/ that the envelope containing the money/ might be found./ It was only a slight injury,/ so there was no need/ to visit the hospital.

Revision Exercise 57 (Lessons 118 – 119)

- 1 When we use countable nouns in the general sense, what do we do with them?
- 2 Is it correct to say "the water is necessary for the life"?
- **3** What are the articles in English?
- 4 What kind of worms are there?
- 5 Do you think some people deserve more of the good things in life than others?
- 6 Do you pay frequent visits to your doctor?
- 7 What are the main attractions of the place where you live?
- 8 Do you think most people these days are too busy with their own lives to care about the rest of the people in the world?
- **9** What do we mean by "miserable weather"?
- 10 Do you ever get very emotional when you watch a sad film?
- 11 What are two common uses of the structure "to be" + infinitive with "to"?
- 12 How old must you be before you can vote in elections in this country?
- 13 What is unemployment?
- 14 Is it always possible to put theory into practice?
- 15 If you decided to set up a business in the place where you lived, what kind of business would you choose?
- 16 When don't we use "could" as the past of "can"?
- 17 Is it in your nature to worry about things too much?
- 18 Are the cars that people drive today more efficient than the cars of fifty years ago?
- 19 What colour clothes do you think suit you best?
- 20 Do you think regular physical exercise can have any effect on how happy someone feels?

Answers

- 1 When we use countable nouns in the general sense, we put them in the plural and we do not put an article in front of them.
- 2 No, it isn't correct to say "the water is necessary for the life"; we say "water is necessary for life".
- 3 The articles in English are "the", "a" and "an".

- 4 There are earthworms, silkworms, woodworms etc.
- Yes, I think some people deserve more of the good things in life than others.
 No, I don't think some people deserve more of the good things in life than others.
- 6 Yes, I pay frequent visits to my doctor. ~ No, I don't pay frequent visits to my doctor.
- 7 The main attractions of the place where I live are ...
- 8 Yes, I think most people these days are too busy with their own lives to care about the rest of the people in the world. ~ No, I don't think most people these days are too busy with their own lives to care about the rest of the people in the world.
- 9 By "miserable weather" we mean cold and rainy weather.
- 10 Yes, I sometimes get very emotional when I watch a sad film. ~ No, I never get very emotional when I watch a sad film.
- 11 Two common uses of the structure "to be" + infinitive with "to" are to communicate an arrangement or an obligation.
- 12 You must be ... before you can vote in elections in this country.
- 13 Unemployment is when there's not enough work for everyone.
- 14 No, it isn't always possible to put theory into practice.
- 15 If I decided to set up a business in the place where I lived, the kind of business I'd choose would be ...
- 16 We don't use "could" as the past of "can" if we talk about a particular occasion when somebody managed to do something.
- 17 Yes, it's in my nature to worry about things too much. ~ No, it isn't in my nature to worry about things too much.
- 18 Yes, the cars that people drive today are more efficient than the cars of fifty years ago.
- 19 I think ... clothes suit me best.
- 20 Yes, I think regular physical exercise can have some effect on how happy someone feels. ~ No, I don't think regular physical exercise can have any effect on how happy someone feels.

Revision Exercise 58 (Lessons 120 – 121)

- 1 Is there anything you should have done yesterday but didn't do?
- 2 What's the biggest expense in your daily life?

- 3 What does it mean to postpone a game of football?
- 4 Name some situations that people normally find stressful.
- 5 When we're painting a room, what is it important to do first of all?
- **6** Why should shopkeepers always try to be polite when they attend to customers?
- 7 What kind of things move people to tears?
- 8 What'd you do if you wanted to spoil someone's pleasure in eating their lunch?
- 9 If you were dying of hunger, would you share your last piece of food with another dying person?
- 10 What does the idiom "I don't know if I'm coming or going" mean?
- 11 What does somebody mean if they say that they needn't have done something?
- 12 Why is courage considered by some people the greatest of all the virtues?
- 13 Which animal is man's most loyal companion?
- 14 What's the right spirit to adopt when learning a language?
- 15 Does traffic flow smoothly during the rush hour?
- 16 Would you dare to swim in the sea in the middle of winter?
- 17 Where were you brought up?
- 18 What'd you have to do in order to fix a picture up on a wall?
- 19 If you went to a dinner party at somebody's house and criticized their cooking, would you expect to be invited back again?
- 20 What does the idiom "fall to pieces" mean?

Answers

- 1 Yes, there's something I should have done yesterday but didn't do. ~ No, there isn't anything I should have done yesterday but didn't do.
- 2 The biggest expense in my daily life is ...
- 3 To postpone a game of football means to delay the game until a better time.
- **4** Some situations that people normally find stressful are arguments, examinations, job interviews etc.
- When we're painting a room, first of all it's important to cover the furniture so that it doesn't get paint on it.

- Shopkeepers should always try to be polite when they attend to customers because they want the customers to come back again.
- 7 The kind of things that move people to tears are music, sad films, weddings etc.
- 8 If I wanted to spoil someone's pleasure in eating their lunch, I'd talk about something unpleasant.
- 9 Yes, if I were dying of hunger, I'd share my last piece of food with another dying person. ~ No, if I were dying of hunger, I wouldn't share my last piece of food with another dying person.
- 10 The idiom "I don't know if I'm coming or going" means "I am confused".
- 11 If somebody says that they needn't have done something, it means that they did it, but it was, in fact, not necessary.
- 12 Courage is considered by some people the greatest of all the virtues because one needs it to be able to practise the other virtues.
- 13 The dog is man's most loyal companion.
- 14 The right spirit to adopt when learning a language is that it's better to speak and make a mistake than not to speak because of being afraid of making a mistake.
- 15 No, traffic doesn't flow smoothly during the rush hour.
- 16 Yes, I would dare to swim in the sea in the middle of winter. ~ No, I wouldn't dare to swim in the sea in the middle of winter.
- 17 I was brought up in ...
- 18 In order to fix a picture up on a wall, I'd need to hammer a nail into the wall and hang the picture on the nail.
- 19 No, if I went to a dinner party at somebody's house and criticized their cooking, I wouldn't expect to be invited back again.
- The idiom "fall to pieces" means "lose control of yourself and your emotions after something bad has happened".

Revision Exercise 59 (Lessons 122 – 123)

- 1 Apart from being a measure of distance, what can the word "yard" mean?
- 2 What kind of amusements are there in your home town?
- 3 Can photography be an expensive hobby?
- 4 Can most people afford to eat in restaurants every day?

- 5 Where could you find information regarding concerts and other events in your area?
- 6 Why is leather a good material for making bags from?
- 7 Are your eyes sensitive to bright light?
- 8 Are you sensible with money?
- 9 Is it sensible to run across the road without looking?
- 10 If you add up figures in an accounts book and find they don't balance, what must you do?11 In which situation do we was the definite article "the" when we were a rown.
- In which situation do we use the definite article "the" when we use a noun for the first time?
- 12 Do we use the indefinite article when we talk about people's jobs?
- Do you note down all the new English words you hear?
- 14 What colour are the banknotes of your country?15 Why did soldiers wear armour in the old days?
- 16 Can a court find someone guilty of a crime if there is no evidence?
- 17 What are the letters "i.e." the abbreviation of?18 What does it mean if we say that we are used to something?
- 19 Why do we put the gerund after the expression "to be used to"?
- 20 Do you think you could ever get used to living in a country where your language wasn't spoken?

Answers 1 Apart from being a measure of distance, the word "yard" can mean an open

- space outside a building, enclosed by walls, but with no roof.
- 2 In my home town, there are amusements such as cinemas, theatres etc.
- 3 Yes, photography can be an expensive hobby.
- 4 No, most people can't afford to eat in restaurants every day.
 5 You could find information regarding concerts and other events in your area
- by looking in local newspapers, visiting websites etc.6 Leather is a good material for making bags from because it's soft but also very strong.
- 7 Yes, my eyes are sensitive to bright light. ~ No, my eyes aren't sensitive to bright light.
- 8 Yes, I'm sensible with money. ~ No, I'm not sensible with money.

- 9 No, it isn't sensible to run across the road without looking.
- 10 If you add up figures in an accounts book and find they don't balance, you must add them up again.
- 11 We use the definite article "the" when we use a noun for the first time only when the speaker and the listener both know who or what is being talked about.
- 12 Yes, we use the indefinite article when we talk about people's jobs.
- 13 Yes, I note down all the new English words I hear. ~ No, I don't note down all the new English words I hear.
- 14 The banknotes of my country are ...
- 15 Soldiers wore armour in the old days to protect themselves in battle.
- 16 No, a court can't find someone guilty of a crime if there is no evidence.
- 17 The letters "i.e." are the abbreviation of "id est", which is Latin for "that is".
- 18 If we say that we are used to something, it means that it is not strange or uncomfortable for us anymore because we have experience of it.
- 19 We put the gerund after the expression "to be used to" because the word "to" is a preposition.
- 20 Yes, I think I could get used to living in a country where my language wasn't spoken. ~ No, I don't think I could ever get used to living in a country where my language wasn't spoken.

Revision Exercise 60 (Lessons 124 – 125)

- 1 When arguing with someone, do you ever suddenly agree with them just for the sake of peace and quiet?
- 2 Do you think a sense of humour is one of the most important parts of a person's character?
- 3 When discussing painting, who do we mean by the old masters?
- 4 Now, I will give you a sentence and I want you to make a similar sentence with the word "so": "We wore very light clothes in order not to suffer from the heat".
- 5 What's the danger of giving children too much praise?
- **6** Do sensitive people sometimes take criticism too personally?
- 7 What do they give a hospital patient to make them unconscious before an operation?

- 8 What do we use to split wood?
- 9 When you eat in a restaurant with a group of friends, do you think the bill should be split equally among everyone or do you think each person should pay for what they personally ordered?
- What does the idiom "kill two birds with one stone" mean? 10
- 11 When was the mobile phone invented?
- 12 Give me some examples of mountain chains.
- When a person retires from work after many years of employment in the 13 same company, are they usually presented with a gift?
- 14 When do people swear?

15

18

- If you parked a car outside your house and left it idle for a few months, would it get very dirty?
- 16 Why do we always remember certain scenes in a film better than we remember others?
- What do we call a part of a song that is repeated more than once: a verse or 17 a chorus?
- How do people pray, and what do they usually say in their prayers? Tell me the name of a job that you think combines work and pleasure. 19
- What does the idiom "go in one ear and out the other" mean? 20

Answers

- 1 Yes, when arguing with someone, I sometimes suddenly agree with them just for the sake of peace and quiet. ~ No, when arguing with someone, I never suddenly agree with them just for the sake of peace and guiet.
- Yes, I think a sense of humour is one of the most important parts of a person's character. ~ No, I don't think a sense of humour is one of the most important parts of a person's character.
- When discussing painting, by the old masters we mean painters such as Rembrandt, Michelangelo etc.
- "We wore very light clothes so as not to suffer from the heat". 4
- 5 The danger of giving children too much praise is that they might think they are better than they really are and start to become careless in their work.
- Yes, sensitive people sometimes take criticism too personally.
- They usually give a hospital patient a special kind of gas or an injection to make them unconscious before an operation.

- 8 We use an axe to split wood.
- **9** When I eat in a restaurant with a group of friends, I think the bill should be split equally among everyone/each person should pay for what they personally ordered.
- 10 The idiom "kill two birds with one stone" means "do two things at the same time and, therefore, save time and energy".
- 11 The mobile phone was invented in 1973.
- 12 Some examples of mountain chains are the Andes, the Himalayas, the Alps etc.
- 13 Yes, when a person retires from work after many years of employment in the same company, they are usually presented with a gift.
- 14 People swear when they hurt themselves or when they're very angry.
- 15 Yes, if I parked a car outside my house and left it idle for a few months, it'd get very dirty.
- 16 We always remember certain scenes in a film better than we remember others because they are very emotional or full of action.
- 17 We call a part of a song that is repeated more than once a chorus.
- 18 People often pray with their eyes closed, and they usually ask for something in their prayers.
- 19 The name of a job that I think combines work and pleasure is ...
- 20 The idiom "go in one ear and out the other" means "be heard but then immediately forgotten".

Revision Exercise 61 (Lessons 126 – 127)

- 1 Extend your arms towards the ceiling, please. What are you doing?
- 2 When did the United States of America become independent from Britain?
- 3 When you were a young child, were you completely dependent on your parents for everything?
- 4 Why is it important to be punctual when you have an appointment with your doctor or dentist?
- 5 What does the verb "wish" communicate?
- 6 Do you wish you were relaxing on a beach at the moment?

- Are you the kind of person who enjoys talking about the ideal, theoretical state of things, or do you consider such things a waste of time and prefer to talk about the actual state of things?
- 8 When you pay for something in a shop, do you always check to see that they have given you the right change?
- 9 Which tool would you need if you wanted to hit a nail into a piece of wood?
- 10 What do we mean when we say that someone's full of beans?11 Why does a car have to edge forward slowly when turning from a side street
- into a main street?How do most adjectives of two syllables which have the stress on the first syllable form their comparatives and superlatives?
- 13 How do we form the comparatives and superlatives of adverbs that are made by adding "-ly" to an adjective?
- Do you feel any anxiety about the future of the world?Supposing you could entertain a famous person at your house, either a great figure in history or someone alive today, who would you choose?
- 16 What do we mean by the background of a picture or a photograph?17 What kind of activities do you apply your energy to most?
- Name me a profession that is both highly respected and highly paid.Which is one of the most ancient civilizations in the history of the world?
- 20 If a student gets an "A" grade in an exam, is that a good result or a bad result?

Answers

- 1 I'm extending my arm towards the ceiling.
- 2 The United States of America became independent from Britain on the 4th of July, 1776.
- 3 Yes, when I was a young child, I was completely dependent on my parents for everything.
- 4 It's important to be punctual when you have an appointment with your doctor or dentist because they might not be able to see you if you arrive late.
- 5 The verb "wish" communicates the idea that we would like things to be different from the way they in fact are now, or were in the past.
- 6 Yes, I wish I was relaxing on a beach at the moment. ~ No, I don't wish I was relaxing on a beach at the moment.

- 7 I'm the kind of person who enjoys talking about the ideal, theoretical state of things. ~ I'm not the kind of person who enjoys talking about the ideal, theoretical state of things; I consider such things a waste of time and prefer to talk about the actual state of things.
- 8 Yes, when I pay for something in a shop, I always check to see that they have given me the right change. ~ No, when I pay for something in a shop, I don't always check to see that they have given me the right change.
- 9 I'd need a hammer if I wanted to hit a nail into a piece of wood.
- 10 When we say that someone's full of beans, we mean they're full of life and energy.
- 11 A car has to edge forward slowly when turning from a side street into a main street so that the other cars have enough time to see what it intends doing.
- 12 Most adjectives of two syllables which have the stress on the first syllable form their comparatives and superlatives by adding "-er" and "-est".
- 13 We form the comparatives and superlatives of adverbs that are made by adding "-ly" to an adjective by using "more than" and "the most".
- 14 Yes, I feel some anxiety about the future of the world. ~ No, I don't feel any anxiety about the future of the world.
- 15 Supposing I could entertain a famous person at my house, either a great figure in history or someone alive today, I'd choose ...
- 16 By the background of a picture or a photograph, we mean the part which is behind the main subject.
- 17 The kind of activities I apply my energy to most are ...
- 18 A profession that is both highly respected and highly paid is ...
- 19 One of the most ancient civilizations in the history of the world is the Egyptian civilization, or the Babylonian.
- 20 If a student gets an "A" grade in an exam, that's a good result.

Revision Exercise 62 (Lessons 128 – 129)

- Now that you are at this stage of your English studies, do you think you'd be able to travel abroad confident of making yourself understood in the language?
- 2 If a friend of yours wants to go to one cinema and you want to go to another, and you can't agree about which to go to, what do you do?

- 3 What do you think ought to be done with drivers who don't take care whilst driving, and consequently run people over?
- 4 If you went for dinner at a friend's house but didn't care much for the food, would you still tell them it was good?
- 5 What does the expression "I dare say you're right" mean?
- 6 Why do we rub our hands together in cold weather?
- 7 If you found yourself face to face with a killer with a knife in his hand, what'd you do?
- 8 What can the word "thus" mean?
- 9 If the cost of living suddenly rose and you needed to economize, what changes would you make in your life?
- 10 Why does food become scarce in war time?
- 11 If you held a dinner party and served food that had been cooked in a microwave, would it make a good impression on your guests?
- Does it anger you when an airline makes an additional charge for luggage?Do you feel insulted if a foreign person says negative things about your
- country?

 Why are some people more afraid that they might get killed if they travel by
- 15 For what purpose does a cat use its whiskers?16 What are the advantages of an indoor swimming pool?
- 17 Do you think a small man who was good at judo would be a match for a big man who knew how to box?
- 18 Why do we have a path in a garden?

plane than by other means of transport?

- 19 What do you think is the best thing to do for a sore throat?
- Is it the custom in your country for people to cross their fingers when they wish for something? If not, what do they do instead?

Answers

- 1 Yes, now that I'm at this stage of my English studies, I think I'd be able to travel abroad confident of making myself understood in the language. ~ No, even though I'm at this stage of my English studies, I don't think I'd be able to travel abroad confident of making myself understood in the language.
- 2 If a friend of mine wants to go to one cinema and I want to go to another, and we can't agree about which to go to, we ...

- 3 I think that drivers who don't take care whilst driving, and consequently run people over ought to ...
- 4 Yes, if I went for dinner at a friend's house but didn't care much for the food, I'd still tell them it was good. ~ No, if I went for dinner at a friend's house but didn't care much for the food, I wouldn't tell them it was good.
- 5 The expression "I dare say you're right" means "I think you're probably right".
- 6 We rub our hands together in cold weather because it makes them warmer.
- 7 If I found myself face to face with a killer with a knife in his hand, I'd ...
- 9 If the cost of living suddenly rose and I needed to economize, I'd ...

The word "thus" can mean "therefore" or "in this way".

8

- 10 Food becomes scarce in war time because there aren't enough people to
- work on the farms or in the factories.

 11 No, if I held a dinner party and served food that had been cooked in a
- microwave, it wouldn't make a good impression on my guests.
- Yes, it angers me when an airline makes an additional charge for luggage.No, it doesn't anger me when an airline makes an additional charge for luggage.
- Yes, I feel insulted if a foreign person says negative things about my country.
 No, I don't feel insulted if a foreign person says negative things about my country.
- Some people are more afraid that they might get killed if they travel by plane than by other means of transport because a plane crash is front-page news.
- 15 A cat uses its whiskers to measure the width of a gap in a fence or a hedge to see if it is possible to get through the gap without using force and making a lot of noise.
- 16 The advantages of an indoor swimming pool are that the water can be heated more easily, and one can swim in it in any kind of weather.
- 17 Yes, I think a small man who was good at judo would be a match for a big man who knew how to box. ~ No, I don't think a small man who was good at judo would be a match for a big man who knew how to box.
- 18 We have a path in a garden so that people don't walk on the grass or on the flowers.
- 19 I think the best thing to do for a sore throat is ...
- 20 Yes, it's the custom in my country for people to cross their fingers when they wish for something. ~ No, it isn't the custom in my country for people to cross their fingers when they wish for something; instead, they ...

Revision Exercise 63 (Lessons 130 – 131)

- 1 Give an example of a compound adjective made by putting an adverb or adjective together with a participle.
- 2 Give an example of a compound adjective made by putting an adjective together with a noun that has the letters "ed" after it.
- 3 What's the main unit of currency in your country?
- 4 When we speak about driving a car, what's the opposite of "to slow down"?
- **5** Give the name of a dish that's peculiar to your country.
- 6 What's the difference between a nail and a screw?
- 7 What's the minimum number of people necessary for a game of tennis?
- 8 When a college student is writing an essay, should they put all their main points in one big paragraph?
- **9** When we cut ourselves, why might we put a pad of cotton wool over the cut?
- 10 What do we mean when we say that a map is drawn to a scale of one inch to a mile?
- 11 What does the idiom "sore point" mean?
- 12 Give me an example of an unfinished sentence ending with "to", please.
- 13 Why do people have a much greater chance of living to a much greater age these days than they did in the old days?
- 14 Why do people take hold of something when they suddenly become afraid?
- 15 Where'd be the best place to hide from the police in this building?
- 16 Why do you have to pay attention all the time during a Callan Method lesson?
- 17 Which nationalities are particularly famous for their food?
- 18 When do people sweat?
- 19 What's the difference between "under" and "underneath"?
- What does the idiom "get you down" mean?

Answers

- 1 A beautifully designed jacket, a slow-moving train.
- 2 A four-legged animal, a blue-eyed baby.
- 3 The main unit of currency in my country is ...
- 4 When we speak about driving a car, the opposite of "to slow down" is "to speed up".

- 5 The name of a dish that's peculiar to my country is ...
- 6 The difference between a nail and a screw is that we hammer a nail into something with a hammer, whereas we screw a screw into something by turning it with a screwdriver.
- 7 The minimum number of people necessary for a game of tennis is two.
- 8 No, when a college student is writing an essay, they shouldn't put all their main points in one big paragraph; they should divide the points between different paragraphs.
- **9** When we cut ourselves, we might put a pad of cotton wool over the cut to absorb the blood and protect the wound.
- 10 When we say that a map is drawn to a scale of one inch to a mile, we mean that one inch on the map represents one mile of actual land.
- 11 The idiom "sore point" means "a subject which makes somebody feel unhappy or angry when it is mentioned".
- 12 He doesn't know if he'll see her at the party but he's hoping to.
- 13 People have a much greater chance of living to a much greater age these days than they did in the old days because life today is easier and more comfortable, and medicine has improved a lot in recent times.
- 14 People take hold of something when they suddenly become afraid in order to give themselves strength and support.
- 15 The best place to hide from the police in this building would be ...
- 16 I have to pay attention all the time during a Callan Method lesson because the teacher could suddenly ask me a question at any moment.
- 17 The French, the Italians, the Chinese etc are particularly famous for their food.
- 18 People sweat when they do exercise, when they are nervous, and when the weather is hot.
- 19 The difference between "under" and "underneath" is that "underneath" means "under that" or "under it", and unlike "under", it does not usually need to be followed by any other words.
- 20 The idiom "get you down" means "make you tired and unhappy".

Revision Exercise 64 (Lessons 132 – 133)

- 1 What, according to you, is the best way to deal with murderers?
- 2 In this town, do you get bands of young people going around the streets at night causing disturbances?

- 3 When browsing on the internet, do you ever follow so many links that you forget what you were originally doing?
- 4 How many carriages does the average train consist of?
- 5 If you have a car accident and make a claim on your insurance, do you have to give a detailed explanation of what happened?
- 6 What kind of things do housemates argue about?
- 7 If you came to the classroom for your lesson one day but there was nobody about, what would you do?
- **8** Does tea without sugar taste sweet?
- **9** Do you think there'll always be high levels of poverty in some parts of the world?
- 10 What does the idiom "touch and go" mean?
- 11 When do we use the verb "wish" followed by the word "would"?
- 12 Would you recommend hitchhiking as a good way for visitors to travel around your country?
- 13 Of all your personal possessions, which is the most dear to you?
- 14 If you have a headache, what do you think is the best way to ease the pain?
- 15 Have you ever been obliged to appear in court for any reason?16 If a thief robbed you of something in the street and ran away, what would
- 17 What kind of objects must be handled very gently when we touch them?
- 18 Why do they include instruction booklets with new products like televisions and microwaves?
- 19 Name a tough metal, please.
- 20 What does the idiom "can't make head or tail of it" mean?

Answers

vou do?

- In my opinion, the best way to deal with murderers is to ...
- 2 Yes, in this town, we get bands of young people going around the streets at night causing disturbances. ~ No, in this town, we don't get bands of young people going around the streets at night causing disturbances.
- 3 Yes, when browsing on the internet, I sometimes follow so many links that I forget what I was originally doing. ~ No, when browsing on the internet, I never follow so many links that I forget what I was originally doing.
 - 4 The average train consists of about ... carriages.

- 5 Yes, if I have a car accident and make a claim on my insurance, I have to give a detailed explanation of what happened.
- 6 The kind of things that housemates argue about are cleaning, noise etc.
- 7 If I came to the classroom for my lesson one day but there was nobody about, I'd ...
- 8 No, tea without sugar doesn't taste sweet; it tastes bitter.
- **9** Yes, I think there'll always be high levels of poverty in some parts of the world. ~ No, I don't think there'll always be high levels of poverty in some parts of the world.
- 10 The idiom "touch and go" means "very uncertain".
- 11 We use the verb "wish" followed by the word "would" when we are unhappy or irritated about something that is happening and we want the situation to change.
- 12 Yes, I'd recommend hitchhiking as a good way for visitors to travel around my country. ~ No, I wouldn't recommend hitchhiking as a good way for visitors to travel around my country.
- 13 Of all my personal possessions, my ... is/are the most dear to me.
- 14 If I have a headache, I think the best way to ease the pain is ...
- 15 Yes, I've been obliged to appear in court for a particular reason. ~ No, I've never been obliged to appear in court for any reason.
- 16 If a thief robbed me of something in the street and ran away, I'd ...
- 17 The kind of objects that must be handled very gently when we touch them are things such as wine glasses, eggs etc.
- 18 They include instruction booklets with new products like televisions and microwaves to enable users to understand how they work and what they can do.
- 19 Steel is a tough metal.
- 20 The idiom "can't make head or tail of it" means "can't understand it at all".

Revision Exercise 65 (Lessons 134 – 135)

- 1 From your point of view, is it better to live in a big city or in the countryside?
- 2 As far as you're concerned, which country has the best food in the world?
- 3 When we're using a screw to hang a picture on a wall, do we turn the screw clockwise or anti-clockwise?

- 4 When a member of the public is killed by a police officer, do you think there ought to be an official inquiry into the death?
- If you had been a prisoner during the last world war, would you have tried to escape?
- After washing, what do we wipe our hands and face on? When we buy an interest in a business, what are the documents that we buy called?
- In a big city like London or Paris, is it preferable for most people to drive a car every day or use public transport?
 - When do we use the expressions "may as well" or "might as well"? How do people get out of breath?
- 11 What does the idiom "lucky break" mean? When we arrive at someone's house, how can we tell if they've recently been 12
- cooking? What do we say when we are trying to think of a word or a name that we 13 know well, but we cannot remember it immediately?
- machine at a high temperature? What's a paw? 15 If you noticed somebody struggling to get a pushchair onto a bus, would 16

What would happen if you washed some delicate clothes in a washing

- 17 If someone called you on your mobile but you were otherwise engaged with something important, would you take the call? 18 If you had to perform in a play, what kind of part would you like to perform?
- Why do farmers sometimes plant seeds carefully in the ground in rows rather 19 than just scatter them on the land? 20 What does the idiom "get (hold of) the wrong end of the stick" mean?

Answers

1 From my point of view, it's better to live in ...

10

14

you assist them?

- As far as I'm concerned, the country which has the best food in the world is ... 2
- When we're using a screw to hang a picture on a wall, we turn the screw clockwise.
- 4 Yes, when a member of the public is killed by a police officer, I think there ought to be an official enquiry into the death. ~ No, when a member of the public is killed by a police officer, I don't think there ought to be an official enquiry into the death.

- Yes, if I'd been a prisoner during the last world war, I'd have tried to escape.
- ~ No, if I'd been prisoner during the last world war, I wouldn't have tried to escape.
- After washing, we wipe our hands and face on a towel.
- When we buy an interest in a business, the documents that we buy are called "shares".
- In a big city like London or Paris, it's preferable for most people to use public transport.
- We use the expressions "may as well" or "might as well" when we are suggesting something, not because we think it is a great idea but because we cannot think of anything better to do.
- 10 People get out of breath through running, climbing the stairs etc.

11

period of little or no success". When we arrive at someone's house, we can tell if they've recently been 12

The idiom "lucky break" means "a piece of good luck, usually following a

- cooking because we can smell the food. When we are trying to think of a word or a name that we know well, but we 13
- cannot remember it immediately, we say it's on the tip of our tongue. 14 If I washed some delicate clothes in a washing machine at a high temperature, they would get damaged or become smaller.
- A paw is the foot of an animal which has claws, like that of a cat, a dog, a 15 lion etc.
- 16 Yes, if I noticed somebody struggling to get a pushchair onto a bus, I'd assist them. ~ No, if I noticed somebody struggling to get a pushchair onto a bus, I wouldn't assist them.
- 17 Yes, if someone called me on my mobile and I was otherwise engaged with something important, I'd take the call. ~ No, if someone called me on my mobile but I was otherwise engaged with something important, I wouldn't take the call.
 - If I had to perform in a play, I'd like to perform the part of ... 18
- Farmers sometimes plant seeds carefully in the ground in rows rather than 19 just scatter them on the land to prevent birds from eating them, or the wind from blowing them away.
- The idiom "get (hold of) the wrong end of the stick" means "understand 20 something wrongly".

Index

. = dot742	attack708	charm798	delicate748
@ = at742	background701	charming798	deliver789
a fifty-minute	bacon803	cheat813	descend768
lesson791	band730	cheek779	design716
a four-door car791	bar756	cheeky779	desire764
a load off one's	bare768	claw749	dessert803
mind (idiom 46)822	barely768	clockwise742	detail726
a while727	bargain787	closely760	development815
about732	barrel816	cloth818	dig – dug – dug 792
above all775	barrister769	clothe800	dine803
absorb722	basement786	clothing746	dip813
according to730	bath812	coffee pot806	disaster796
act756	bathe812	come back768	dishonest725
additional709	beforehand789	come down768	disorderly752
admiration733	belief811	come in768	dissatisfaction732
admire733	beneath759	commercial785	distinguish727
admit822	bite – bit – bitten 768	comparatives and	disturbance 730
advance766	bitter732	superlatives of	do someone a
advertisement785	blackboard799	adjectives, participles	favour778
advice (n)751	blunt775	and adverbs698	Don't mention it 778
advise (v)751	booklet739	compass810	doorpost792
affair797	boxer811	complain757	double
afraid of712	boyfriend738	complaint757	contractions789
afraid that712	breath745	compound718	doubling
afraid to712	breathe745	compound	consonants721
agency810	browse731	adjectives718	eager706
agent810	bunch800	compound adjectives	ease736
agree about705	bury709	(continued)791	easy736
agree that705	by chance724	confident704	economize708
agree to705	by now763	confusion765	edge697
agree with705	by sea807	conserve706	effort811
ahead764	"by" and its many	container820	Egypt702
aim820	uses809	content (n)773	either of them721
airline700	bye-bye762	content (v or adj)773	either side758
airtight820	cage760	control819	electrical765
aluminium697	candle784	convince818	emphasis821
ancient702	can't help816	cooking pot806	enable739
anger709	can't make head	corner723	endless800
angle702	or tail of it	cotton wool722	energetic745
annoy716	(idiom 34) 739	council782	engaged750
annoyance729	capable756	course803	enormous811
anticlockwise742	care for705	crash712	enter768
anxiety700	carriage731	create817	entertain701
anxious700	cart757	creature776	entrance713
ape760	case769	critic789	envious751
apply701	caution787	cuff766	envy751
approximate803	cautiously 787	cuisine816	escape742
arm-in-arm738	celebrity751	currency719	essay722
as far as I'm	cemetery709	custom738	every other day 750
concerned741	centigrade702	damp821	excitement758
assist750	chalk799	daring706	excuse (n)770
assistant750	champion811	dear736	excuse (v)770
at all702	chance724	debt755	excuse me795
at ease736	changing the letter	deceive757	exhausted755
at sea807	"y" to "i"743	degree702	expect789
	-	-	-

explanation731	give somebody the	in a nutshell	last799
extreme777	cold shoulder	(idiom 39)773	last but one 799
eyebrow799	(idiom 43)801	in addition to720	late714
eyelash799	give way759	in advance766	lately714
eyelid799	giving/asking for	in arrears766	latest799
face707	opinions741	in my opinion730	lay – laid – laid819
face to face707	go ahead812	in my view741	lead816
Fahrenheit780	go back768	in relation to806	lean759
failure784	go bad763	in season810	liar726
faint758	go down768	indeed821	licence (n)751
fall asleep716	go in768	indoor713	license (v)751
fame751	go out with772	indoors713	lid799
fancy771	go past809	injection810	lie – lay – lain 819
fast790	go right763	injustice767	lie – lied – lied819
fasten790	goal792	inquire	lifestyle 791
favour800	god707	(or enquire)742	light – lit – lit784
fear758	golden749	inquiry	likely777
feather755	grade702	(or enquiry)742	link731
feed – fed – fed813	grape800	insect780	liquid713
feel upset784	greet762	instruction739	litre771
fence712	greetings762	instrument798	little by little697
flood796	grind – ground –	insult (n)709	live (adj)805
flour775	ground775	insult (v)709	live (v)805
flowerpot806	hall713	insurance715	load816
fly716	hand-in-hand 738	insure715	lock756
fold793	handle738	intend697	look805
for days and days 732	happen to759	interest743	loose-fitting820
for heaven's sake	hard up	international772	lose one's
(idiom 29)710	(idiom 41)787	interrupt756	temper763
for sale785	harm776	interruption756	love affair797
forbid – forbade –	harmful776	invention731	lovingly739
forbidden720	harmless776	involve708	lucky break
forehead743	have something	inwards759	(idiom 35)746
fortunate772	to do with761	iron777	lung765
fortune772	hay814	-ish783	madness710
freeze – froze –	heal804	it is not so761	magic750
frozen780	heap779	it never rains but it	mail789
fright782	hedge712	pours (idiom 40)781	main course803
frighten782	help yourself816	it so happens761	make up your
from my point	hide – hid –	It's nothing778	mind748
of view741	hidden725	itch780	mankind759
fry – fried –	highly701	jam804	marmalade804
fried803	hinder800	jaw821	mask737
funeral715	historic749	jealous772	match714
further uses of the	hitchhike736	jealousy772	mate759
verb "wish"735	horizon813	jog791	maximum722
gallon771	horizontal813	judo714	may as well745
gap712	horrible700	just (exactly)761	mean783
generous733	horror782	just the same812	melt761
gentle738	hut749	(just) in case770	mend755
get (hold of) the	I dare say706	keep your fingers	mercy764
wrong end of the	I told you so761	crossed	mere792
stick (idiom 36)753	I'm sorry795	(idiom 30)717	might as well745
get rid of775	if only!756	knee714	mild805
get you down	if you ask me741	kneel – knelt –	military730
(idiom 32)728	ignore764	knelt714	mine772
girlfriend738	ill at ease736	ladder821	miner772
give off762	impression709	largely744	minimum722

misfortune785	pint771	responsible782	social697
monkey760	plant752	return768	"some" in
musical798	plum804	revolution801	questions786
musician805	point722	rid775	somewhat702
mystery715	point780	right angle702	sore716
native793	polluted752	right way up754	sore point
naughty793	pollution752	risk770	(idiom 31)723
nearby809	pool713	rival785	space817
neat733	porter790	rob737	speed up720
needle810	possession 700	robbery737	starter803
neither of them721	post792	rod816	stay in touch with 811
nervous727	postage792	row752	steal737
No problem778	pot806	rub706	stem814
Not at all778	poverty733	rub out706	step by step766
nought780	practice (n)751	rubber706	still729
now that704	practise (v)751	run a risk770	stormy805
nuisance792	preferable744	run on817	straw814
observation748	preference816	run over705	strong and weak
observe748	preparation 766	sale785	pronunciation
off the cuff	present perfect	sales785	forms797
(idiom 38)766	continuous: evidence	saying806	style816
on account of745	of recent activity 747	scale723	substantial803
on average698	preserve697	scarce708	suffix721
one on top of	prisoner742	scarcely708	sunbathe812
the other779	progress766	scatter752	sweat727
opposition781	proof805	scent762	symbol742
organ765	prove793	scrape780	sympathy699
otherwise	punish793	scratch780	take a look725
out of breath745	punishment822	scream782	take aim820
out of doors713	pushchair750	screw721	take by surprise725
out of season810	put one's foot	screwdriver721	take care705
outdoor713	down (idiom 42)794	second-hand725	take hold of725
outdoors713	qualification755	see you762	take place822
outwards759	quality744	seldom765	tap752
over786	questions without the	self819	teapot806
overcome768	question form 776	self-control819	tear – tore – torn778
overnight791	rabbit817	selfish819	temper763
overweight806	rapid788	set free818	temptation725
pad722	razor804	sew810	tend772
painkiller818	reach out722	shares743	tender739
pale783	receipt793	sharp775	terribly784
pan799	reckon700	sharpen775	That's all right778
paragraph722	record (n)751	shave804	the Browns701
path715	record (v)751	shipwreck785	the country804
paw749	reduce777	sickness783	the last straw
pay attention726	regard762	silken749	(idiom 45)814
pear804	regards762	situated818	the possessive
peculiar720	regret743	sleeve755	apostrophe814
peculiarity720	rejoice804	slight754	the sooner, the
pence719	relationship806	slow down720	better782
penny719	relative806	snake798	"the" + adjective
perform750	relief818	snake charmer798	= noun726
performance750	relieve818	snap decision	"the" +
pet817	rely on789	(idiom 37)760	comparative,782
pick at762	remark805	so, you have	theft715
pick out762	require706	come!761	then796
pile779	resist802	"so" – and its many	thief737
pill818	resistance802	uses (continued)761	thoughtful763

thoughtless	783	wander
thread		warn
throne	716	was + infi
through	745	with "to"
thus	707	watertigh
tidiness	743	wealthy
tight	820	weapon
tight-fitting		wear
tin		welcome.
tip	748	what abo
title		(you)
to be obliged	737	"what" a
to take into		"which"
account	748	wheat
toast		whiskers .
tolerate		whiteboa
touch and go		why on ea
(idiom 33)	733	(idiom 28)
touch wood		wipe
(idiom 44)	807	witness (v
tough		wooden
tour		woollen
tourist		work out.
towel		worn out
town hall		wreck
trap		yacht
treasure		yet
triangle		You're we
trick		zero
try		Z00
turn on		200
two meanings of		
"quite"		
underneath	727	
unfinished sente		
ending with "to"		
unit		
unity		
unlike		
unlikely		
up		
upright	765	
upset		
upside down		
urge		
uses of the passiv		
voice	802	
using nouns as	704	
adjectives		
valley		
verb and infinitiv		
or "-ing"		
vertical		
victory		
view		
voyage		
waist		
waistcoat	771	

3	wander	727
0	warn	
6	was + infinitive	
5	with "to"	754
7	watertight	820
3	wealthy	796
0	weapon	
0	wear	755
7	welcome	
8	what about	
1	(you)	732
7	"what" and	
	"which"	758
8	wheat	775
3	whiskers	712
2	whiteboard	799
	why on earth	
3	(idiom 28)	703
	wipe	
7	witness (v)	773
9	wooden	749
7	woollen	749
7	work out	765
3	worn out	755
3	wreck	785
6	yacht	800
3	yet	729
4	You're welcome	778
0	zero	780
8	Z00	
2		
5		
7		





VOCABULARY BOOKS
STAGE 9: LESSONS 127–145

2012 ON



English-Czech Vocabulary BookStage 9

English in a quarter of the time!

STAGE 9

Czech vocabulary

LESSON 127	706 daring smělý
697 socialspolečenský	706 requirevyžadovat
697 edge roh/hrana/pomalu směřovat	706 conservezachovat
697 little by little postupně	706 eagerhorlivý
697 intendmít v úmyslu/hodlat	706 rubtřít
697 tinkonzerva	706 rub outvymazat
697 preserveuchovat	706 rubber guma
697 aluminiumhliník	707 face tvář
698 on average průměrně	707 face to facetváří v tvář
699 sympathy náklonnost/sympatie	707 godbůh
700 reckondomnívat se/spoléhat na	707 thustak/tudíž
700 airlineletecká společnost	708 economizešetřit
700 horriblehrozný	708 involvezahrnovat/zapojit se
700 anxietyúzkost	708 attacknapadnout
700 anxiousdychtivý	708 scarcelysotva
700 possession majetek	708 scarcevzácný
701 entertainbavit	709 impressiondojem
701 backgroundpozadí/minulost	709 bury pohřbít
701 apply ucházet se	709 cemeteryhřbitov
701 highlyvysoce	709 angerrozčílit
701 the BrownsBrownovi	709 additional dodatečný/doplňkový
702 ancient starověký	709 insult (v)urazit
702 Egypt Egypt	709 insult (n)urážka
702 degreestupeň	710 madnessšílenství
702 angleúhel	LESSON 129
702 right anglepravý úhel	712 afraid ofbát se
702 gradeznámka	712 afraid thatobávat se, že
702 centigradeCelsius	712 afraid to obávat se
702 somewhatponěkud	712 crash narazit
702 at allvůbec	712 whiskersfousy
703 unityjednota/jednotnost	712 gapmezera
LESSON 128	712 fenceohrada/plot
704 confident přesvědčený	712 hedgeživý plot
704 now that "nyní, když"	713 hallhala
705 agree aboutdohodnout se na	713 entrancevstupní
705 agree thatsouhlasit s tím, že	713 town hallradnice
705 agree todohodnout, že	713 poollouže
705 agree withsouhlasit s	713 liquidkapalina
705 take caredávat pozor	713 indoorkrytý
705 run over přejet (někoho)	713 outdoorvenkovní
705 care forpečovat o	713 indoorsinteriér
706 I dare saydovoluji si říci	713 outdoorsvenku

713 out of doorsvenku	723 corneržít na rohu ulice
714 knee koleno	LESSON 131
714 kneel – knelt – kneltklečet:	724 chancešance
přítomný čas – minulý čas	724 by chancenáhodou
příčestí minulé	725 take hold ofuchopit
714 lateposlední/zesnulý	725 take by surprise překvapit
714 latelynedávno	725 take a lookpodívat se
714 match zápas	725 second-handpoužitý
714 judo džudo	725 temptationpokušení
715 funeralpohřeb	725 dishonestnečestný
715 mysteryzáhadný	725 viewnáhled/názor
715 pathcestička	725 hide – hid – hiddenskrýt:
715 insure pojistit	přítomný čas – minulý čas
715 insurancepojištění	příčestí minulé
715 theftkrádež	726 liarlhář
716 thronetrůn	726 pay attention dávat pozor
716 annoy obtěžovat	726 detail detail
716 flymoucha/letět	727 sweatpotit se
716 fall asleepusnout	727 nervous nervózní
716 sorebolestivý	727 underneathpod
716 design (v)vytvořit návrh	727 unlikeoproti
LESSON 130	727 wandertoulat se
718 compoundsložený	727 distinguishrozlišovat
719 currency měna	727 a whileokamžik
719 unitjednotka	LESSON 132
719 pennypence	
719 pencepence	729 stilldosud/stále
720 slow downzpomalit	729 yetještě (ne)
720 speed upzrychlit	729 annoyancenepříjemnost
720 in addition tokromě	730 according to podle
720 forbid – forbade – forbidden	730 in my opinion podle mého názoru
zakázat: přítomný čas	730 band skupina/tlupa
minulý čas – příčestí minulé	730 disturbancevýržnost
720 peculiarzvláštní	730 militaryvojenský
720 peculiarityzvláštnost	731 linkodkaz/spojení
721 suffixpřípona	731 browseprohlížet
721 either of themkterýkoli z nich	731 carriagenáklad/vůz
721 neither of themžádný z nich	731 inventionvynález
721 screw šroub	731 explanationvysvětlení 732 abouto/okolo
721 screwdriveršroubovák	732 for days and days celé dny
722 maximummaximální	732 what about (you)a co (ty)
722 minimum minimální	
722 pointsmysl	732 bitter hořký 732 dissatisfactionnespokojenost
722 essay esej	
722 paragraph odstavec	733 neat
722 padtampón	733 poverty chudoba 733 admire obdivovat
722 cotton woolvata	733 admiretobdivovat
722 absorb absorbovat	733 generousštědrý
722 reach outnatáhnout se	
723 scalestupnice	LESSON 133
·	736 hitchhike stopovat

736 door drobý/milý	744 proforable předpostní
736 deardrahý/milý	744 preferablepřednostní
736 easylehký 736 easesnadnost/zmírnit	744 largelyz velké části
736 at easepohodlně	744 qualityvlastnost
·	745 may as wellsmět také
736 ill at easenepohodlně	745 might as wellmohl by také
737 to be obliged být povinen	745 on account ofkvůli
737 stealukrást	745 energetic energický
737 robbony loung*	745 breath déchat
737 robberyloupež	745 breathedýchat 745 out of breathbez dechu
737 thiefzloděj	
737 mask maska	745 throughv důsledku
738 handle rukojeť/nakládat	746 clothingoděvy
738 gentlejemný	LESSON 135
738 hand-in-handruku v ruce	748 to take into account vzít v úvahu
738 arm-in-armv objetí	748 tipspropitné
738 customzvyk	748 make up your mindrozhodni se
738 girlfriend přítelkyně	748 delicatejemný
738 boyfriendpřítel	748 observepozorovat
739 enableumožnit	748 observation sledování
739 instructionpokyn	749 historic historický
739 bookletbrožura	749 paw tlapa
739 tenderjemný	749 claw dráp
739 toughtvrdý	749 woodendřevěný
739 lovinglys láskou	749 hutchata
LESSON 134	749 woollenvlněný
741 in my viewz mého pohledu	749 silkenhedvábný
741 from my point of view podle	749 goldenzlatý
mého názoru	750 every other day každý druhý den
741 if you ask mekdyž se mne ptáš	750 assistpomoci
741 as far as I'm concerned . cose mne týče	750 assistantasistent
742 clockwise po směru	750 pushchairkočárek
hodinových ručiček	750 otherwisejinak
742 anticlockwiseproti	750 engagedzaneprázdněný
směru hodinových ručiček	750 performhrát/předvádět
742 symbol symbol	750 performancevýkon
742 @ = at @ = zavináč	750 trick trik
742 . = dot = tečka	750 magic kouzelnický
742 inquire (or enquire)informovat	751 envyzávidět
se (dotazovat)	751 enviouszávistivý
742 inquiry (or enquiry)zjišťování	751 celebrity celebrita/známá osobnost
(dotazování)	751 famesláva
742 escapeutéci	751 advice (n) rada
742 prisonervězeň	751 advise (v)poradit
743 regretlitovat	751 practice (n)cvičení
743 wipeutřít	751 practise (v)cvičit
743 foreheadčelo	751 licence (n) povolení
743 towelručník	751 license (v) povolit
743 interest podíl	751 record (n)záznam
743 shares akcie	751 record (v)zaznamenat
743 tidinesspořádek	752 scatterrozhodit/rozejít se

	764 to 1
752 plantzasadit	761 it so happens náhodou se to stalo
752 rowřádek	761 I told you sořekl jsem ti to
752 disorderlynedisciplinovaný	761 just (exactly)přesně
752 tap klepat/vodovodní kohoutek	761 meltroztopit se
752 turn on otočit	761 have something to do with mít
752 pollutionznečištění	něco společného s
752 pollutedznečištěný	762 pick at přebírat se
LESSON 136	762 pick outvybrat
754 slight slabý	762 regard považovat za
754 upside downvzhůru nohama	762 regardspozdravy
754 right way upsprávná orientace	762 greetpozdravit
755 feather peří	762 greetingspozdravy
755 wear opotřebovat	762 bye-bye nashledanou
755 sleeverukáv	762 see youna viděnou
755 mendspravit	762 scentvůně
755 worn out obnošený/vyčerpaný	762 give offšířit/vydávat
755 exhausted vyčerpaný	763 welcomevítat/přivítat
755 qualificationkvalifikace	763 go rightdařit se dobře
755 debtdluh	763 temperpovaha
756 interruptpřerušit	763 lose one's temperztratit
756 interruption přerušení/výpadek	sebeovládání
756 if only! kéž by!	763 thoughtful hloubavý/přemýšlivý
756 actčin/jednat	763 go badnezdařit se
756 capableschopný	763 by nowdosud
756 barcihlička/tabulka/mříž	764 warnvarovat
756 lockuzamknout	764 ahead před sebou
757 cartvozík	764 triangletrojúhelník
757 deceive oklamat	764 mercymilost
757 complainstěžovat si	764 desiretouha
757 complaintstézovat si	764 ignorenevšímat si
758 either sideobě strany	765 uprightvzpřímeně
758 faintslabý/omdlít	765 lungplíce
758 excitementvzrušení	765 organorgán
758 fearstrach	765 seldomzřídka
759 happen to stát se	765 work outvyřešit
759 outwardssměrem ven	765 confusionzmatek
759 outwardssmerem ven 759 inwardssměrem dovnitř	765 electricalelektrický
759 leannaklonit se	766 advance pokrok/postupovat
	766 step by step krok za krokem
759 beneathpod 759 give waysesednout	766 progresszlepšit se
	766 in advancepředem
759 mankind lidstvo	766 in arrearszpětně
759 mate kamarád	766 cuff manžeta
760 zoozoo	766 preparation příprava
760 cageklec	767 valleyúdolí
760 monkeyopice	767 injusticenespravedlnost
760 apelidoop	LESSON 138
760 closelyblízko	
LESSON 137	768 bite – bit – bittenkousat:
761 it is not sotak to není	přítomný čas – minulý čas
761 so, you have come!tak jsi tu!	příčestí minulé

768 bareholý	776 harmublížit
768 weaponzbraň	776 harmfulškodlivý
768 barelysotva	776 harmlessneškodný
768 go back vracet se	776 creaturetvor
768 come backvrátit se	777 ironžehlit
768 go injít dovnitř	777 extreme extrémní
768 come invstoupit dovnitř	777 reduce snížit
768 return vrátit	777 likely pravděpodobně
768 entervstoupit	777 unlikelynepravděpodobně
768 descendsestoupit	778 do someone a favour prokázat
768 overcomepřekonat	někomu
768 go downsejít dolů	laskavost
768 come downpřijít dolů	778 That's all right to je v pořádku
769 casepřípad	778 Not at allnení zač
769 barristeradvokát	778 It's nothing to byla maličkost
770 (just) in case(pouze) pro případ	778 You're welcomeprosím
770 riskriziko	778 Don't mention it to nestojí za řeč
770 run a riskpodstoupit riziko	778 No problemžádný problém
770 excuse (v) omluvit	778 up (váže se ke slovesům,
770 excuse (n)omluva	kde dokončí jejich význam)
771 waistpas	778 tear – tore – torntrhat:
771 waistcoatvesta	přítomný čas – minulý čas
771 fancyzvláštní/efektní	příčestí minulé
771 pintpinta	779 cheeklíce
771 gallon galón	779 cheekydrzý
771 litrelitr	779 pileklást
772 jealous žárlivý	779 one on top of the otherjeden
772 jealousyžárlivost	na druhý
772 go out with	779 heap kupa
772 fortune šťastný osud 772 fortunate šťastný	780 pointšpička 780 freeze – froze – frozenzmrznout:
772 international mezinárodní	přítomný čas – minulý čas
772 mine důl	pritoriny cas – minuly cas příčestí minulé
772 minerhorník	780 noughtnula
772 tendmít sklon	780 zeronula
773 content (n)obsah	780 Fahrenheitstupeň Fahrenheita
773 content (v or adj) vyhovět/spokojený	780 insecthmyz
773 witness (v)svědčit	780 itchsvědit
	780 scratchškrábat
LESSON 139	780 scrapeodřít
775 ridzbavit se	781 oppositionopozice
775 get rid ofzbavit se něčeho	
775 above allpředevším	LESSON 140
775 sharpostrý	782 the sooner, the better čím dříve,
775 blunttupý	tím lépe
775 sharpen nabrousit/naostřit	782 responsibleodpovědný 782 councilrada
775 grind – ground – ground brousit:	
přítomný čas – minulý čas	782 screamkřičet
příčestí minulé 775 flour mouka	782 frightstrach
	782 frightenvystrašený
775 wheat pšenice	782 horrorhoror

783	meanlakomý			– příčestí minulé
	thoughtlesssobecký	792		pricesti minule
	palebledý			nezbedný
	sicknessnemoc			potrestat
	light – lit – litzapálit:			ohnout
704	přítomný čas – minulý čas			mateřský
	přítomný cas – minuly cas – minuly cas			poklad
79/	candlesvíčka			pokladní stvrzenka
	failureneúspěch			pokiaum stvrzenka
	•			prokazat
	upset překazit		SON 142	
	feel upset cítit se rozzlobený			promiňte
	terriblystrašně			je mi líto
	wreckzhatit			bohatý
	misfortuneneštěstí			pohroma/katastrofa
	shipwreckztroskotat	796	flood	povodeň
	saleprodej	796	then	pak
	for salena prodej	796	urge	spěchat
	sales výprodeje	797	affair	záležitost
	advertisementreklama/inzerát	797	love affair	milostný poměr
	commercialkomerční	798	charm	kouzlo
	rivalkonkurent	798	charming	okouzlující
	overpřes	798	musical	hudební
786	basement suterén	798	snake	had
	bargainvýhodná koupě	798	snake charmer	zaklínač hadů
	cautionnapomenout	798	instrument	nástroj
	cautiouslyopatrně			nejnovější
788	rapid rychlý			poslední
LESS	SON 141			předposlední
789	deliverdoručit			školní tabule
789	mailpošta	799	whiteboard	bílá tabule
	beforehandpředem	799	chalk	křída
	critic kritik			obočí
	expect očekávat			řasa
	rely on spoléhat se na			oční víčko
	fastrychle		•	víko
	fasten upevnit			pánev
	porter nosič			upřednostnit
	a fifty-minute lesson			jachta
	padesátiminutová vyučovací hodina			překážet
791	a four-door car čtyřdvéřové auto	800	clothe	oblékat se
	jog běhat			nekonečný
	overnight přes noc			kytice
	lifestyle životní styl			hroznové víno
	mere pouhý			revoluce
	nuisance nepříjemnost			revoluce
	postkůl		SON 143	
	doorpostzárubeň			odolávat
	goal branka			odolnost/odpor
	dig – dug – dug kopat:			vydatný
132	přítomný čas – minulý čas			slanina
	priconniny cas – minuty cas	803	toast	topinka

803 fry - fried - fried				
	803			
803 approximate přibližný 811 champion vítěz 803 course chod 811 boxer boxer 803 starter předkrm 811 belief boxer 803 dian course hlavní chod 811 belief víra 803 dine stolovat 811 effort úslif 803 dine stolovat 811 stay in touch with zústat v kontaktu 804 pear mrameláda 812 tolerate snést 804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath koupat se 804 rejoice těšít se 813 borizontal poplaváše 804 rejoice těšít se 813 horizontal horizontální 804 rejoice těšít se 813 horizontal hor				_
803 course chod 811 boxer boxer 803 starter předkrm 811 boxer boxer 803 main course hlavní chod 811 belief víra 803 dessert zákusek 811 effort úsílie 803 dine stolovat 811 sty in touch with zústat v kontaktu 804 marmalade marmeláda 812 go ahead jít dále 804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 rejoice t.ešit se 812 subath vana 804 rejoice t.ešit se 812 subath vana 804 rictory vitezství 813 dip namcit 804 victory vitezství 813 dip namcit 804 victory vitezství 813 dip namcit 804 victory vitezství 813 drizontal horizontální 804 rejoic vitezství 813 dip namcit 804 rejoic vite				
803 starter předkrm 811 enormous enormní 803 main course hlavní chod 811 belief víra 803 dessert zákusek 311 belief víra 803 dine stolovat 811 stay in touch with zústat v kontaktu 804 marmalade marmeláda 812 tolerate sněst 804 par hruška 812 go ahead jit dále 804 pear hruška 812 bath vana 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 the courtry krajina 12 bath vana 804 rejoice těšít se 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšít se 812 bath kopatváts 804 plum příslováts 813 horizontal horizontal	803	approximatepřibližný	811 champior	ıvítěz
803 main course hlavní chod 811 belief víra 803 dessert zákusek 811 effort úsili 803 dine stolovat 811 stay in touch with zústat v kontaktu 804 marmalade marmeláda 812 tolerate snést 804 par hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath koupat se 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath koupat se 804 victory vítězství 813 dip namočit 804 rictory vítěžství 813 dip namočit 804 razor žieltka 813 horizon horizontální 804 razor žieltka 813 horizontal horizontální 805 live (v) žitt 813 horizontal horizontální 805 live (v) žitt 813 feed – fed – fed krmit 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé murit 805 stormy bouřílný sít stem	803	coursechod	811 boxer	boxer
803 dessert zákusek 811 effort úsilí 803 dine stolovat 811 stay in touch with. zůstat v kontaktu 804 jam. džem 812 go ahead jít dále 804 par hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 the country krajina 812 bath vana 804 trejoice těšít se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 victory vítězství 813 dip nanočit 804 rejoice žiletka 813 horizon horizont 804 rejoice těšít se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 victory vítězství 813 dip namočit 804 rejoice žiletka 813 horizon horizont 804 rejoice žiletka 813 horizonal horizontal 804 rejoice žiletka 813 horizonal horizontalní 805 live (adj) žily 813 horizonal horizontalní 805 stormy bozlívý 813 teded-fed-fed krmit <td></td> <td></td> <td>811 enormou:</td> <td>senormní</td>			811 enormou:	senormní
803 dine stolovat 811 stay in touch with zůstat v kontaktu 804 marmalade marmeláda 812 tolerate	803	main coursehlavní chod	811 belief	víra
804 marmalade marmeláda 812 tolerate snést 804 jam džem 812 go ahead jít dále 804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 rejoice těšit se 813 cheat opalovat se 804 rejoice palovate 813 cheat opalovat se 804 rejoice sali situate prístomý čas – minulý čas st 805 mari	803	dessertzákusek	811 effort	úsilí
804 marmalade marmeláda 812 tolerate snést 804 jam džem 812 go ahead jít dále 804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath vana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 rejoice těšit se 813 cheat opalovat se 804 rejoice palovate 813 cheat opalovat se 804 rejoice sali situate prístomý čas – minulý čas st 805 mari	803	dinestolovat	811 stay in too	uch with zůstat v kontaktu
804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath wana 804 the country krajina 812 bath wana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady se 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady 804 rejoice těšit se 813 cheat podádět 804 rejoice podádět 813 dip namcžit 805 live (v) žít 813 feed – fed – fed – krmit krmit 805 live (v) žít 813 feed – fed – fed – krmit příčestí minulé 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé st st stem – stonek st st st stem	804	marmalademarmeláda		
804 pear hruška 812 just the same zcela stejně 804 plum švestka 812 bath wana 804 the country krajina 812 bath wana 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady se 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady 804 rejoice těšit se 812 bath wopady 804 rejoice těšit se 813 cheat podádět 804 rejoice podádět 813 dip namcžit 805 live (v) žít 813 feed – fed – fed – krmit krmit 805 live (v) žít 813 feed – fed – fed – krmit příčestí minulé 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé st st stem – stonek st st st stem	804	jamdžem	812 go ahead	jít dále
804 plum švestka 812 bath vana 804 the country krajina 812 bathe koupat se 804 rejoice těšít se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 rejoice těšít se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 rejoice těšít se 813 cheat podvádět 804 shave holit se 813 drip namočit 804 razor žiletka 813 horizon horizonti 804 heal vyléčit se 813 horizon horizontální 805 live (v) žit 813 horizon horizontální 805 live (w) žit 813 horizon horizontální 805 pot máld mírný 814 straw sa 805 prof "důkaz st15 development vývoj 806 pot nádoba hrhec st6 preference	804	pearhruška	-	-
804 the country. krajina 812 bathe koupat se 804 rejoice těšit se 812 sunbathe opalovat se 804 victory. vítězství 813 dip. namočit 804 shave holit se 813 dip. namočit 804 razor žiletka 813 horizon horizontální 805 live (v) žit 813 horizon horizontální 805 live (adj) živý "přítomný čas – minulý čas 805 musician hudebník "přítomný čas – minulý čas 805 musician hudebník "přítomný čas – minulý čas 805 remark poznámka 814 straw. sláma 805 remark poznámka 814 straw. sláma 805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development "vývoj 806 saying přísloví ESSON 145 816 perference "preference 806 trap past "pát breference "sty 806 trap past "pát breference "sty 806 relationship "váli breference		·		
804 rejoice				
804 victory vítězství 813 cheat podvádět 804 shave holit se 813 dip namočít 804 razor žiletka 813 horizon horizontální 805 live (v) žít 813 horizontal horizontální 805 live (adj) žitvý 813 feed – fed – fed krmit krmit 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé – příčestí minulé 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé – příčestí minulé 805 remark poznámka straw sláma 805 look výraz 814 stem ssáma 805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development vývoj 806 saying přísloví 816 preference preference 806 trap past 816 cuisine kutohyně 806 pot nádoba sktvětináč stýle stýle 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 816 load náklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah barrel hlaveň 806 relationship obězní <				
804 shave holit se 813 dip namočit 804 razor žiletka 813 horizon horizont 805 live (v) žit 813 horizonal horizontalní 805 live (adj) žitý 813 feed – fed – fed krmit: 805 live (adj) živý 813 feed – fed – fed krmit: 805 live (adj) živý 814 feed – fed – fed krmit: 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé 805 mild mírný 814 straw sláma 805 sorim poznámka 814 straw sláma 805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development vývoj 805 srormy postřísloví 815 development vývoj 806 rap past 816 style stvlest 806 pot nádoba 816 style style 806 relationship květináč 816 belp yourself samoobsluha 806 relationship vztah 816 lead olověná kulka 806 relationship vztah 816 lead olověná kulka				
804 razor žiletka 813 horizon horizont 804 heal vyléčit se 813 horizontal horizontální 805 live (v) žít 813 horizontal horizontální 805 live (adj) žítý 813 feed – fed – fed krmit: 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé 805 mild mírný 814 hay – příčestí minulé 805 remark poznámka 814 straw sláma 805 look výraz 814 straw sláma 805 stormy bouřlivý 816 development stonek 805 stormy bouřlivý 816 development vývoj 805 remark pos proof dűkaz 815 development vývoj 805 proof dűkaz 816 preference preference 806 trap past hroc 816 preference preference 806 frep ot kévtőináč 816 preference 816 style samoobsluha 806 relationship vztah 61 lead olováná kulka 806 relative r				•
804 heal				
805 live (v) žít 813 feed – fed – fed krmit: krmit: přítomný čas – minulý čas příčestí minulé minulé příčestí minulé seno				
805 live (adj) živý přítomný čas – minulý čas 805 musician hudebník – příčestí minulé 805 mild mírný 814 hay. seno 805 remark poznámka 814 straw. sláma 805 look výraz 815 development scravicy 805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development vývoj 806 saying přísloví 816 preference preference 806 trap past 816 preference preference 806 pot nádoba 816 style styl 806 cooking pot květináč 816 load samoobsluha 806 relationship vsouvíslosti s 816 load náklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah 816 load olověná kulka 806 relative relativní 816 load olověná kulka 806 relative relativní 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 807 at sea u moře 817 tourist turista 809 go past míjet 817 rouřet vosmíř		•		
805 musician hudebník 805 mild mírný 805 remark poznámka 805 look výraz 805 stormy bouřlivý 805 proof důkaz 806 saying prísloví 806 trap past 806 pot nádoba 806 cooking pot květináč 806 teapot kávová konvice 806 teapot kávová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 806 relative relativní 807 at sea u moře 807 by sea po moři LESSON 144 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 800 mild mírný 814 straw sláma 814 straw sláma 815 development vývoj 815 development vývoj 816 perference preference 816 cuisine kuchyně 816 style styl 816 help yourself samoobsluha 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 lead olověná kulka 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 817 space vesmír 817 tour okružní jízda 817 rabbit králik 819 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 818 situated umístěný 818 corvince přesvědčit 818 try soudit 818 set free				
805 mild mírný 814 hay seno 805 remark poznámka 814 straw sláma 805 look výraz 814 straw sláma 805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development vývoj 805 proof důkaz LESSON 145 806 saying přísloví 816 preference preference 806 trap past 816 preference preference 806 pot nádoba 816 preference preference 806 cooking pot hrnec 816 preference style 806 flowerpot květináč 816 preference style 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 816 load náklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah 816 load náklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 816 load olověná kulka 807 by sea u moře 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 807 by sea po moři 817 tour space vesmír 809 go past míjet 817 rour su rourist				
805 remark poznámka 814 straw sláma 805 look výraz 814 stem stonek 805 stormy bouřílivý 815 development vývoj 805 proof důkaz 815 development vývoj 806 saying přísloví 816 preference preference 806 trap past 816 preference preference 806 cooking pot hrnec 816 cuisine kuchyně 806 cooking pot hrnec 816 style style 806 coffee pot květináč 816 load samoobsluha 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 807 at sea u moře 817 tour space vesmír 807 by sea po moři 817 tour space vesmír 809 go past míjet				•
805 look výraz 814 stem			-	
805 stormy bouřlivý 815 development vývoj 805 proof důkaz LESSON 145 806 saying přísloví 816 preference preference 806 trap past 816 preference preference 806 pot nádoba 816 style style 806 flowerpot kávová konvice 816 load samoobsluha 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relationship vztah 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 816 load naklad/nabít 806 relative relativní 816 load nolvěná kulka 806 relative relativní 816 load nolvěná kulka 807 by sea po moři 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 807 by sea po moři 817 tour okružní jízda 809 po past míjet 817 tour <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></td<>				
805 proof důkaz 806 saying přísloví 806 trap past 806 pot nádoba 806 pot nádoba 806 cooking pot hrnec 806 flowerpot květináč 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 806 teapot čajová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 806 relationship vztah 806 relative relativní 806 relative relativní 806 relative relativní 806 reverweight obézní 807 at sea u moře 807 by sea po moři 817 tour okružní jízda 809 po past míjet 809 po past míjet 810 in season v sezóně 810 out of season mimo sezónu 810				
806 saying přísloví 806 trap past 806 pot nádoba 806 pot nádoba 806 cooking pot hrnec 806 flowerpot květináč 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 806 relationship vztah 806 overweight obězní 807 at sea u moře 807 by sea po moři 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 800 out of season mimo sezónu 810 compass 810 cuisine kuchyně 816 cusine cuisine kuchyně 816 cuchyně \$16 cuisine kuchyně 816 cuchyně \$16 cuchyně \$				ient vyvoj
806 trap			LESSON 145	
806 pot			816 preferenc	epreference
806 cooking pot hrnec 806 flowerpot květináč 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 806 teapot čajová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 806 relative relativní 806 overweight obězní 807 at sea umoře 807 by sea po moři LESSON 144 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 800 nearby blízký 801 in season v sezóně 802 teapot kávová konvice 803 teapot čajová konvice 804 in relation to v souvislosti s 805 relationship vztah 806 relative mrelativní 807 at sea umoře 808 teapot čajová konvice 809 teapot vsouvislosti s 810 lead máklad/nabít 811 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 812 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 813 tour. okružní jízda 814 tour. okružní jízda 815 rabbit králík 816 rod drát 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 818 tourist turista 819 pet domácí zvíře 819 go past míjet 810 rabbit králík 810 needle jehla 810 reeate vyvolat 811 convince přesvědčit 812 sev šít 813 try soudit 814 set free osvobodit			816 cuisine	kuchyně
806 flowerpot květináč 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 806 teapot čajová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 806 relative relativní 807 at sea u moře 807 by sea po moři LESSON 144 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 809 go past míjet 800 in season v sezóně 801 toan't help nemoci si pomoci 810 load náklad/nabít 811 can't help nemoci si pomoci 812 load náklad/nabít 813 can't help nemoci si pomoci 814 load náklad/nabít 815 load náklad/nabít 816 load náklad/nabít 816 load náklad/nabít 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 818 space vesmír 819 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 819 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 810 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 811 tour. okružní jízda 812 rabbit turista 813 rabbit králík 814 run on fungovat na 815 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít 816 can't help nemoci si pomoci 816 load náklad/nabít			816 style	styl
806 flowerpot květináč 806 coffee pot kávová konvice 806 teapot čajová konvice 806 in relation to v souvislosti s 816 lead náklad/nabít 816 barrel hlaveň 816 lead olověná kulka 816 relative relativní 806 overweight obězní 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 818 space vesmír 818 tour okružní jízda 819 go past míjet 819 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 818 cloth látka 819 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 818 set free osvobodit				
806 coffee pot				
806 teapot				
806 in relation to	806	teapotčajová konvice		
806 relationship vztah 806 relative relativní 806 overweight obézní 807 at sea u moře 807 by sea po moři LESSON 144 809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 811 sea voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 812 space vesmír 813 tour. okružní jízda 814 tourist turista 815 rabbit králík 816 rod drát 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 818 tour. okružní jízda 817 tourist turista 818 set reate vyvolat 819 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 811 situated umístěný 812 tourist turista 813 create vyvolat 814 situated přesvědčit 815 convince přesvědčit 816 rod drát 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 817 tour. okružní jízda 817 tourist turista 818 set steate pet domácí zvíře 819 space vesmír 810 rod drát 810 rod drát 817 voyage plavba/výprava do vesmíru 817 tour. okružní jízda 817 tourist turista 817 rabbit králík 818 situated umístěný 818 situated přesvědčit 819 sew situated souvince přesvědčit 810 sew situated souvince přesvědčit 810 sew soudit	806	in relation tov souvislosti s		
806 relative	806	relationshipvztah		
806 overweight obezni 817 space vesmír 807 at sea u moře 817 tour okružní jízda 807 by sea po moři 817 tourist turista LESSON 144 817 pet domácí zvíře 809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit	806	relativerelativní		
807 at sea u moře 817 tour okružní jízda 807 by sea po moři 817 tourist turista LESSON 144 817 pet domácí zvíře 809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit	806	overweightobézní		
807 by sea po moři 817 tourist turista LESSON 144 817 pet domácí zvíře 809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit	807	at seau moře	•	
LESSON 144 817 pet domácí zvíře 809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit	807	by seapo moři		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
809 go past míjet 817 rabbit králík 809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit	LES!	SON 144		
809 nearby blízký 817 run on fungovat na 810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit				
810 in season v sezóně 817 create vyvolat 810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit				
810 out of season mimo sezónu 818 situated umístěný 810 thread navéci/nit 818 cloth látka 810 needle jehla 818 convince přesvědčit 810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit				3
810 thread				
810 needlejehla 818 convincepřesvědčit 810 sewšít 818 trysoudit 810 compasskompas 818 set freeosvobodit				-
810 sew šít 818 try soudit 810 compass kompas 818 set free osvobodit				
810 compasskompas 818 set freeosvobodit				•
oru injectionpropustit				
	δIU	injection Injekce	o i o relleve	propustit

818 reliefúleva
818 pilltabletka
818 painkilleranalgetikum
819 selfjáství
819 selfishsobecký
819 self-controlsebekontrola
819 controlkontrola
819 lie – lay – lainležet:
přítomný čas – minulý čas
příčestí minulé
819 lie – lied – lied
přítomný čas – minulý čas
pritoriny cas minary cas
819 lay – laid – laid položit:
přítomný čas – minulý čas
pritoriny cas – minury cas
•
820 tightpevný 820 tight-fittingpřiléhavý
820 loose-fittingvolný
820 airtightvzduchotěsný
820 watertightvodotěsný
820 containernádoba
820 aimcíl
820 take aimmířit
821 dampvlhký
821 indeedskutečně
821 emphasis důraz
821 jawčelist
821 ladderžebřík
821 verticalvertikální
822 admitpřipustit
822 take placekonat se
822 punishment trest



English-Italian Vocabulary BookStage 9

Italian vocabulary

LESSON 127705 run overinvestire697 social
697 edgebordo, muoversi adagio 706 I dare saysuppongo, credo (che) 697 little by littlea poco a poco 706 daringaudace
697 little by littlea poco a poco 706 daringaudace
69/ Intend avere intenzione 700 require richiedere
697 tinlattina, barattolo, stagno 706 conserveconservare
697 preserveconservare 706 eagerdesideroso, avido, bramoso
697 aluminium alluminio 706 rub strofinare, fregare, sfregare
698 on average cancellare
699 sympathy comprensione, 706 rubber gomma per cancellare
compassione 707 face essere rivolto, fronteggiare
700 reckon calcolare, credere, supporre 707 face to face faccia a faccia
700 airlinelinea aerea 707 goddio
700 horrible orribile 707 thus in tal modo, così,
700 anxiety di conseguenza
700 anxiousansioso, preoccupato 708 economizefare economia,
700 possession possedimento, risparmiare
proprietà, bene 708 involveimplicare, comportare
701 entertain intrattenere, divertire 708 attackassalire
701 backgroundsfondo, passato 708 scarcely a malapena
701 applyapplicare(si), fare domanda di 708 scarcescarso, insufficiente
701 highly molto, altamente 709 impressionimpressione
701 the Brownsla famiglia Brown, 709 buryseppellire
i Brown 709 cemetery cimitero
702 ancientfare arrabbiare
702 Egypt Egitto 709 additionalaggiuntivo
702 degreegrado 709 insult (v)insultare
702 angleangolo 709 insult (n)insulto
702 right angle angolo retto 710 madness pazzia
702 gradecategoria, classe, qualità LESSON 129
702 centigradecentigrado 712 afraid ofpaura di
702 somewhatpiuttosto, alquanto 712 afraid thatpaura che
702 at allpaura di fare
703 unity unità 712 crash incidente, scontro, fracasso
LESSON 128 712 whiskersbaffi, basette
704 confidentfiducioso, confidente, 712 gapapertura, carenza
ottimista 712 fencerecinto
704 now thatadesso che 712 hedgesiepe, barriera
705 agree about essere d'accordo su 713 hallsala, vestibolo
705 agree that essere d'accordo che 713 entranceentrata
705 agree to
705 agree with essere d'accordo con 713 poolpozza, stagno
705 take careavere, prendersi cura 713 liquidliquido
705 take careavere, prendersi cara 715 nquidnquid

713 indoorall'interno,	722 cotton wool batuffolo di cotone
al coperto, al chiuso	722 absorbassorbire
713 outdoorall'aperto, in esterno,	722 reach out stender(si),
di fuori	sforzarsi di raggiungere
713 indoorsin casa, all'interno	723 scalescala
713 outdoors fuori casa, all'aperto	723 cornerangolo
713 out of doorsfuori	LESSON 131
714 kneeginocchio	
714 kneel – knelt – knelt inginocchiarsi	724 chanceopportunità, occasione
714 lateultimo, defunto	724 by chance per caso
714 lately di recente, ultimamente	725 take hold of prendere, afferrare
714 match eguagliare, intonarsi con	725 take by surpriseprendere
714 judo judo	di sorpresa
715 funeralfunerale	725 take a look dare un'occhiata,
715 mystery mistero	vedere
715 pathsentiero	725 second-handseconda mano
715 insureassicurare	725 temptationtentazione
715 insuranceassicurazione	725 dishonestdisonesto
715 theft furto	725 viewveduta
716 thronetrono	725 hide – hid – hiddennascondere
716 annoy seccare, infastidire	726 liarbugiardo
716 fly mosca	726 pay attention fare attenzione
716 fall asleepaddormentarsi	726 detaildettaglio
716 soredolente, infiammato,	727 sweat sudore
che fa male	727 nervousnervoso, teso, apprensivo
716 design (v) disegnare, ideare,	727 underneath al di sotto, di sotto
progettare	727 unlikea differenza di
	727 wandervagare,
LESSON 130	camminare senza meta
718 compound composto	727 distinguishdistinguere
719 currencyvaluta	727 a while(per) un poco
719 unit unità	LESSON 132
719 pennypenny	729 stillancora
719 pencepence	729 yetancora
720 slow downrallentare	729 annoyancefastidio, irritazione
720 speed upaccelerare	730 according tosecondo,
720 in addition tooltre a	conformemente a
720 forbid – forbade – forbidden	730 in my opinion secondo me
proibire	730 band orchestra, gruppo, fascia
720 peculiarpeculiare, singolare	730 disturbancedisturbo, disordine
720 peculiarity peculiarità	730 military militare
721 suffix suffisso	731 linklegame, collegamento
721 either of theml'uno o l'altro	731 browsedare un'occhiata, curiosare
721 neither of themné l'uno né l'altro	731 carriagevagone, carrozza
721 screwvite	731 inventioninvenzione
721 screwdrivercacciavite	731 explanationspiegazione
722 maximum massimo	732 aboutin giro , attorno, intorno, di
722 minimum minimo	732 for days and days per lungo tempo
722 pointpunto	732 what about (you) che ne pensi
722 essaysaggio, componimento	732 bitter amaro
722 paragraph paragrafo	732 dissatisfactioninsoddisfazione
722 pad imbottitura, cuscinetto	733 neat ordinato, lindo
	, 33 Heat Granato, inido

733 povertypovertà	743 regretrimpiangere
733 admireammirare	743 wipeasciugare strofinando
733 admiration ammirazione	743 forehead fronte
733 generous generoso	743 towelasciugamano
LESSON 133	743 interest interesse
736 hitchhikeautostop	743 sharesazioni
736 dear caro, costoso	743 tidiness ordine, lindezza
736 easy facile	744 preferablepreferibile
736 easefacilità, disinvoltura	744 largelylargamente
736 at ease a proprio agio	744 quality qualità
736 ill at easea disagio	745 may as welltanto vale farequalcosa in mancanza di
737 to be obligedessere obbligato	alternative migliori
737 stealrubare	745 might as welltanto vale fare
737 robderubare, rubare	qualcosa in mancanza di
737 robberyrapina	alternative migliori
737 thiefladro	745 on account ofa causa di,
737 mask maschera	per conto di
738 handlemaneggiare	745 energetic energetico
738 gentlegentile, dolce	745 breathrespiro
738 hand-in-hand mano nella mano	745 breatherespirare
738 arm-in-armsottobraccio	745 out of breathsenza fiato
738 customragazza (fidanzata)	745 throughattraverso, per
738 boyfriend ragazzo (fidanzato)	746 clothingvestiario, abbigliamento
739 enable mettere in grado di,	LESSON 135
permettere	748 to take into accountprendere in
739 instructionistruzione	considerazione
739 bookletlibretto, opuscolo	748 tip punta, mancia
739 tendertenero	748 make up your mind decidersi
739 toughduro	748 delicatedelicato
739 lovingly affettuosamente,	748 observe osservare
amorevolmente	748 observationosservazione
LESSON 134	749 historicstorico
741 in my viewsecondo me	749 pawzampa
741 from my point of viewdal mio	749 clawartiglio
punto di vista	749 wooden di legno
741 if you ask me per quel che	749 hutdi lana
mi riguarda	749 woollen di sata
741 as far as I'm concerned per quanto	749 goldend'oro
mi riguarda	750 every other daya giorni alterni,
742 clockwisein senso orario	un giorno se e uno no
742 anticlockwise in senso antiorario	750 assist assistere, aiutare
742 symbolsimbolo	750 assistantassistente
742 @ = atchiocciola	750 pushchairpasseggino
742 . = dotpunto	750 otherwise in altro modo,
742 inquire (or enquire)informarsi,	altrimenti, diversamente
fare ricerche	750 engagedoccupato
742 inquiry (or enquiry) informarsi, fare ricerche	750 perform fare, rappresentare,
742 escapefuggire, evadere	eseguire
742 escape ruggire, evadere 742 prisoner prigioniero	750 performancerappresentazione
prisoner illinininininin prigionicio	

750 tricktrucco	759 outwardsverso l'esterno
750 magicmagico	759 inwardsverso l'interno
751 envyinvidiare	759 lean pendere, appoggiarsi,
751 enviousinvidioso	sporgersi
751 celebritycelebrità	759 beneathal di sotto
751 fame fama	759 give waycedere sotto pressione
751 advice (n)consiglio	759 mankindumanità
751 advise (v)consigliare	759 matecompagno
751 practice (n)pratica	760 zoozoo
751 practise (v) praticare	760 cage gabbia
751 licence (n)licenza	760 monkeyscimmia
751 license (v) concedere una licenza	760 apescimmia
751 record (n) record, primato, disco	760 closely strettamente
751 record (v)registrare	LESSON 137
752 scatter sparpagliare	761 it is not so non è cosí
752 plant pianta	761 so, you have come! allora,
752 row fila, solco	sei venuto!
752 disorderlydisordinatamente	761 it so happens guarda caso, per caso
752 tap tambureggiare, rubinetto	761 I told you sote l'avevo detto!
752 turn onaprire	761 just (exactly) esattamente
752 pollution inquinamento	761 meltsciogliersi, liquefarsi
752 pollutedinquinato	
LESSON 136	761 have something to do with qualcosa a che vedere con
754 slightleggero, lieve	762 pick atspiluccare,
754 upside down capovolto, rovescio	mangiare di malavoglia
754 right way up diritto, non al rovescio	762 pick outscegliere
755 featherpiuma	762 regardconsiderare
755 wearlogorare, consumare	762 regardssaluti
755 sleevemanica	762 greetsalutare
755 mend riparare, aggiustare	762 greetingssaluti
755 worn out spossato, distrutto,	762 bye-bye arrivederci
consumato, usurato	762 see you arrivederci
755 exhausted esausto	762 scent profumo
755 qualificationqualificazione	762 give offdare, esalare
755 debtdebito	763 welcomeprego, benvenuto
756 interruptinterrompere	763 go rightandare bene
756 interruption interruzione	763 tempercollera
756 if only! magari!	763 lose one's temper andare in collera
756 actagire; atto	763 thoughtfulpensieroso
756 capablecapace	763 go badandare a male, guastarsi
756 bar sbarra	763 by nowadesso, a quest'ora, ormai
756 lockserratura, chiudere a chiave	764 warnavvertire, ammonire
757 cartcarretto	764 aheadavanti
757 deceiveingannare	764 triangle triangolo
757 complainlamentarsi	764 mercy pietà
757 complaint lamentela, reclamo	764 desire desiderare
758 either side ambedue i lati	764 ignoreignorare
758 faintsvenire, leggero	765 uprighteretto
758 excitement eccitazione	765 lungpolmone
758 fearpaura	765 organorgano
759 happen toaccadere, capitare	765 seldomorgano
	_

765 work outcalcolare, risolvere,	772 mine miniera
esercizio fisico	772 minerminatore
765 confusionconfusione	772 tendavere la tendenza
765 electrical elettrico	773 content (n)contenuto
766 advanceavanzare	773 content (v or adj)accontentare,
766 step by stepun passo alla volta,	appagare, contento
gradualmente	773 witness (v) testimone
766 progressavanzare	LESSON 139
766 in advancein anticipo	
766 in arrearsin arretrato	775 ridliberare, sbarazzare
766 cuffpolsino	775 get rid ofliberarsi, sbarazzarsi
766 preparationpreparazione	775 above allsoprattutto
767 valley valle	775 sharpaffilato
767 injusticeIngiustizia	775 bluntnon affilato, senza filo
LESSON 138	775 sharpenaffilare
	775 grind – ground – ground
768 bite – bit – bittenmordere	macinare, macinai, macinato
768 barenudo, scoperto	775 flourfarina
768 weaponarma	775 wheat grano, frumento
768 barely appena, a mala pena	776 harmdanneggiare, nuocere
768 go backritornare	776 harmful dannoso
768 come back ritornare	776 harmless innocuo
768 go inentrare	776 creaturecreatura
768 come inentrare	777 iron stirare, ferro da stiro
768 return ritornare	777 extreme estremo
768 enterentrare	777 reduce ridurre
768 descendscendere	777 likelyprobabile
768 overcomesuperare	777 unlikelyimprobabile
768 go downscendere 768 come downscendere	778 do someone a favourfare un favore
	778 That's all rightprego, va bene 778 Not at allprego, non del tutto
769 casecaso, causa	
769 barrister avvocato patrocinante	778 It's nothingprego 778 You're welcomenon è nulla
770 (just) in casenel caso che	778 Don't mention itprego
770 riskrischio	778 No problemnessun problema
770 run a risk correre un rischio	778 up (suffisso) completamente
770 excuse (v)scusare	778 tear – tore – tornstrappare
770 excuse (n) scusare	779 cheekguancia
771 waistvita	779 cheekysfacciato
771 waistcoatpanciotto, gilè	779 pile mucchio, ammucchiare,
771 fancyimmaginare(si),	impilare
figurarsi, vedere	779 one on top of the other uno sopra
771 pintpinta	l'altro
771 gallon gallone	779 heapmucchio, cumulo
771 litrelitro	780 pointpunto
772 jealousgeloso	780 freeze – froze – frozen congelare
772 jealousy gelosia	780 noughtzero, niente
772 go out withstare con qualcuno	780 zerozero
(relazione romantica)	780 FahrenheitFahrenheit
772 fortune fortuna	780 insectinsetto
772 fortunatefortunato	780 itchprudere, prurito
772 internationalinternazionale	780 scratch grattare, grattarsi
	J , J

780 scrapegrattare, raschiare	790 porter portiere
781 oppositionopposizione	791 a fifty-minute lessonuna lezione di
LESSON 140	cinquanta minuti 791 a four-door carun'auto a
782 the sooner, the better	
prima è, meglio è	quattro porte 791 jog fare jogging
782 responsibleresponsabile	791 overnighttutt'ad un tratto
782 councilconsiglio (municipale)	791 Overnight tutt ad dir tratto
782 screamurlo	792 meresemplice, puro
782 frightspavento	792 nuisance fastidio, seccatura
782 frightenspaventare	792 post pilastro, posto
782 horror orrore	792 doorpoststipite della porta
783 meancattivo, malvagio	792 goalporta meta obiettivo
783 thoughtless irriflessivo,	792 dig – dug – dugscavare
senza riguardo	792 postageaffrancatura
783 pale pallido	793 naughtycattivo, birichino
783 sickness malattia	793 punishpunire
784 light – lit – litaccendere,	793 fold piegare
accesi, acceso	793 native nativo
784 candlecandela	793 treasure tesoro
784 failure insuccesso, mancanza, guasto	793 receiptricevuta
784 upsetsconvolto, addolorato	793 prove provare
784 feel upset sentirsi sconvolto, agitato	·
784 terriblyterribilmente	LESSON 142
785 wreckprovocare il naufragio di,	795 excuse me mi scusi, scusatemi
distruggere; naufragio, relitto	795 I'm sorryscusi, scusa, mi dispiace
785 misfortunesventura	796 wealthyricco, benestante
785 shipwrecknaufragio	796 disasterdisastro
785 sale vendita	796 floodalluvione
785 for salein vendita	796 then allora, poi, in quel caso
785 salesvendite	796 urgeincitare, spingere
785 advertisement annuncio	797 affairaffare, faccenda
pubblicitario	797 love affair relazione amorosa
785 commercialcommerciale	798 charmaffascinare,
785 rivalrivale	incantare, incantesimo
786 over	798 charmingaffascinante
786 basement interrato, seminterrato	798 musicalmusicale 798 snakeserpente
787 bargain mercanteggiare, negoziare 787 caution cautela, prudenza	798 snake charmerincantatore
787 caution cautera, prudenza 787 cautiouslyprudentemente,	di serpenti
con prudenza	798 instrumentstrumento
788 rapidrapido	799 latestil più recente
	799 lastultimo
LESSON 141	799 last but onepenultimo
789 deliver recapitare, consegnare	799 blackboardlavagna
789 mailcorrispondenza	799 whiteboard lavagna bianca
789 beforehandin anticipo	799 chalk gesso
789 criticcritico	799 eyebrow sopracciglio
789 expectaspettare, attendere	799 eyelashciglio
789 rely onfare affidamento su	799 eyelidpalpebra
790 fastsaldamente	799 lidcoperchio
790 fasten allacciare, legare	799 panpentola
790 take offdecollare	,

800	favourfavorire	807	by seaper mare
800	yachtyacht	LES	5ON 144
800	hinderintralciare, rallentare		go past passare
	clothevestire, abbigliarsi		nearby vicino, nella zona
800	endless interminabile, senza fine		in seasondi stagione
800	bunchfascio, mazzo, grappolo	210	out of seasonfuori stagione
800	grapeuva		threadinfilare, filo
801	revolution rivoluzione		needle ago
LESS	SON 143		sew cucire
802	resistresistere		compass bussola
802	resistance resistenza	810	injectioniniezione
803	substantialsostanziale		agentagente
803	bacon pancetta	810	agencyagenzia
803	toastpane tostato		titletitolo
803	fry – fried – fried friggere	811	championcampione
	approximateapprossimativo		boxerpugile
803	courseportata, piatto		enormousenorme
803	starter antipasto	811	belief fede, credenza,
803	main coursepiatto principale		convinzione
	dessertdolce		effortsforzo
	dine pranzare, cenare	811	stay in touch withtenersi in
	marmalade marmellata di agrumi		contatto con
	jam marmellata		toleratetollerare
	pear pera		go ahead .procedere col fare qualcosa
	plumprugna		just the same in ogni caso
	the countryil paese, la nazione		bathbagno
	rejoicegioire, fare festa		bathebagnarsi
	victoryvittoria		sunbatheprendere il sole
	shaveradere	813	cheatingannare; imbroglio,
	razorrasoio		inganno, tranello, truffa, frode
	healguarire, cicatrizzare		dipimmergere, abbassare
	live (v) vivere, abitare		horizonorizzonte
	live (adj)vivo, vivente		horizontalorizzontale
	musicistamusicista		feed – fed – fednutrire
	mild mite, delicato, moderato		hayfieno
	remarkcommento, osservazione		strawpaglia
	looksguardo, occhiata		stemstelo
	stormy burrascoso	815	developmentsviluppo
	proof	LES!	SON 145
	sayingdetto, massima, proverbio	816	preferencepreferenza
	traptrappola	816	cuisine cucina
	potvaso, tegame	816	style stile
	cooking potpentola		help yourselfservirsi, aiutare
	flowerpotvaso da fiori coffee potcaffettiera		can't helppoter fare a meno
	teapot teiera		loadcarico, peso, caricare
	in relation toin relazione a		barrelbarile, canna
	relationshiprapporto		leadpiombo
	relative relativo	816	rodsbarra, bacchetta asta,
	overweightsovrappeso	0.1-	canna da pesca
	at sea in mare		voyageviaggio
		81/	space spazio

317 tourgiı	ro
317 tourist turis	
317 petanimale domestic	0
317 rabbitconigl	io
317 run onandare a	. ,
essere alimentato co	n
B17 createcrea	re
318 situated situat	to
318 cloth tessuto, stoff	
panno, strofinacc	-
318 convinceconvince	
318 try giudicare, provare, tenta	
318 set freelibera	
318 relievealleviare, soccorrer	
sostitui	
318 relief solliev	
318 pillpillo	
318 painkiller antidolorific	
319 selfstesso, se stess	
319 selfishegois	
319 self-controlautocontrol	
319 controlcontrol	
319 lie – lay – lainsdraiare, sdraia	
sdraia 319 lie – lied – lied mentire, ment	
mentii	
319 lay – laid – laid posare, posa	
posati	
320 tightstrett	
320 tight-fittingaderen	te
320 loose-fittinglarg	
320 airtighta tenuta d'ar	
320 watertighta tenuta d'acqu	
320 containercontenito	
320 aim scopo, fine, mirare, punta	
320 take aimprendere la mi	
321 damp umic	
321 indeedinfatti, veramen	
321 emphasisenfa	ısi
321 jawmascel	
321 Íadderscala a pic	oli
321 verticalvertica	
322 admitammettere, far entra	re
322 take placeavere luogo, avveni	
	ne



English-Japanese Vocabulary BookStage 9

Japanese vocabulary

LES:	SON 127	706	daring	向こう見ずの
697	social社交的な	706		必要とする
697	edge端;ふち;刃;少しずつ進む	706	conserve	大切に使う
697	little by little少しずつ	706		熱心な
697	intend意図する	706		すり合わせる
697	tin 缶詰の缶;スズ			(消しゴム)で消す
697	preserve保存する			消しゴム
697	aluminiumアルミニウム	707		
698	on average平均して	707		面と向かって
699	sympathy同情	707		神
700	reckon考える ; 思う	707		それ故に;そのように
700	airline 航空会社	708		倹約する
700	horribleひどく不快な			含む;関与する
700	anxiety心配			
700	anxiousきがかりな	708	•	ほとんどない
700	possession所有物	708		
701	entertain接待する	709		印象;感じ
701	background背景	709		埋める
701	apply出願する;そそぐ;	709		墓地
	適用される;申請する	709		怒り
701	highly極めて	709		追加の
701	the Brownsブラウンさん一家	709		侮辱する
702	ancient古代の	709	insult (n)	失礼な言動
702	ancient ancient			
702	Egyptエジプト			狂気
702 702	Egyptエジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の) 度	710		
702 702 702	Egyptエジプト degree(角度や温度の単位の)度 angle角度	710 LES	madness SON 129	
702 702 702 702	Egyptエジプト degree(角度や温度の単位の) 度 angle	710 LES ! 712	madness SON 129 afraid of	狂気
702 702 702 702 702	Egypt エジプト degree(角度や温度の単位の)度 angle	710 LES ! 712	madness SON 129 afraid of afraid that	狂気
702 702 702 702 702 702	Egypt エジプト degree	710 LES ! 712 712	madness SON 129 afraid ofafraid that	恐れる でないかと心配する;
702 702 702 702 702 702 702	Egypt エジプト degree	710 LESS 712 712 712	madness SON 129 afraid of afraid that afraid to	恐れる でないかと心配する; 残念ながらのようだ
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 702	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 京田	710 LESS 712 712 712 712	madness SON 129 afraid of afraid that afraid to	恐れる でないかと心配する; 残念ながらのようだ するのを怖がる
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 702	Egypt エジプト degree	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712	madness	恐れる でないかと心配する; 残念ながらのようだ 残念ながら するのを怖がる
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 京田	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712	madness	
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS	Egypt エジプト degree	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712	madness	恐れる でないかと心配する; 残念ながら…のようだ 残念ながら…を を怖がる 墜落 とゲ 間隔;すき間;切れ目
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS	Egypt エジプト degree	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 712	madness	恐れるでないかと心配する;残念ながら…のようだ するのを怖がる 薬 上ゲ間隔; すき間; 切れ目
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 704	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 直角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat かくらか at all 全く でない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that 今や…だから	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713	madness	恐れる 恐れるでないかと心配する;残念ながら…のようだ するのを怖がる といい するのを な が 撃 だ 間隔; すき間; 切れ 切れ 塀
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 704 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 直角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat いくらか at all 全く てない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that クや…だから agree about について同意する	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713	madness	・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 704 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 百角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat いくらか at all 全く てない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that クヤルだから agree about について同意する agree thatthat以下のことに同意する	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713	madness	狂気 恐れる; 恐れる; ごないかと心配するのを怖墜とれずるのを怖墜とればりがらいのを間; 切切 垣一 り行 明明 には 一 り で しん は
702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LES : 704 704 705 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 直角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat いくらか at all 全く てない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that クや…だから agree about について同意する	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713 713 713 713	madness	狂気 恐れる;だる 恐れるうが 墜 ヒれ 堀切 でないがら…のを 怖墜 ヒれ 堀垣 ー り役ま 液体の た液体の た液体の た液体の た 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 704 705 705 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 直角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat シくらか at all 全く でない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that クや…だから agree about について同意する agree that …that以下のことに同意する agree to (何か)に同意する	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713 713 713 713	madness	・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 705 705 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 真角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat いくらか at all 全く でない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that クや・だから agree about について同意する agree that 計れ以下のことに同意する agree with (人)に同意する	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713 713 713 713	madness	狂気 恐れる;だる 恐れるうが 墜 ヒれ 堀切 でないがら…のを 怖墜 ヒれ 堀垣 ー り役ま 液体の た液体の た液体の た液体の た 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体の 液体
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 705 705 705 705 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 真角 grade 評価 centigrade セ氏 somewhat かくらか at all 全く でない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that 今や だから agree about について同意する agree that that以下のことに同意する agree with (人)に同意する take care 注意する;世話をする	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713 713 713 713 713 713 713	madness	・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・
702 702 702 702 702 702 702 703 LESS 704 705 705 705 705 705 705	Egypt エジプト degree (角度や温度の単位の)度 angle 角度 right angle 直角 grade 中氏 somewhat いくらか at all 全く でない unity 結束 SON 128 confident 自信を持って now that 今や…だから agree about について同意する agree that that以下のことに同意する agree to (何か)に同意する agree with (人)に同意する take care 東で引く	710 LESS 712 712 712 712 712 712 713 713 713 713 713 713 713 713	madness	・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・ ・

735 take by surprise				
714 kneel - knelt - knelt ひざまずく;ひざ 725 second-hand 中古の 714 late 先の;故 725 dishonest 不正直な	713	out of doors戸外で	725	take by surprise不意を襲う
14	714	knee ひざ		
Table Ta	714	kneel - knelt - kneltひざまずく;ひざ	725	second-hand中古の
714 match	714	late先の;故	725	temptation誘惑
714 judo	714	lately 最近	725	dishonest不正直な
Titorial	714	match合わせる;好敵手;試合	725	view 景色
715 mystery	714	judo柔道	725	hide – hid – hidden隠れる
715 path	715	funeral葬式	726	liar うそつき
715 insurance 保険をかける 727 sweat 汗をかく 715 insurance 保険 727 nervous 緊張して 727 underneath の下に 716 throne 王座 727 unlike とは違って 716 throne 王座 727 unlike とは違って 716 fall asleep 駅りにつく 716 sore ヒリヒリと痛い 716 design (v). デザインする 718 compound 複合語 719 currency 通貨 729 yet まだ 729 annoyance いらだち 719 unit 単位 719 penny ベニー 719 pence ベンス 730 in addition to あらに 730 middition to あらに 730 peculiarity 独特なもの 721 suffix. 接尾語 721 either of them どちらか一方の 721 suffix. 接尾語 721 screw 161 middle 172 penay	715	mysteryミステリー	726	pay attention注意する
715 insurance	715	path小道	726	
715 theft	715	insure保険をかける	727	sweat汗をかく
Tife throne	715	insurance保険	727	nervous緊張して
716 annoy	715	theft 盗難	727	underneathの下に
716 fly	716	throne 王座	727	unlikeとは違って
Table Fall Asleep Pub Pu	716	annoy イライラさせる	727	wander あてもなく歩き回る
LESSON 130	716	fly	727	distinguish区別する
LESSON 130	716	fall asleep眠りにつく	727	a while少しの間
Trigorial	716	sore ヒリヒリと痛い	LES	SON 132
Compound	716	design (v)デザインする		
718 compound 複合語 729 yet. まだ 350	LESS	SON 130	729	
Type Currency 一点質			720	
719 unit		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
719 penny ペニー				
719 pence			750	_
720 slow down 速度を落とす 730 band 集団 ; 楽団 ; (帯状の) バンド 720 speed up 加速する 730 disturbance 羅ぎ 730 military 軍隊の 731 link 関連性 ; リンク 731 link 関連性 ; リンク 731 browse ウェブページを見る ; 731 carriage 運送 ; 客車 ; 馬車 731 carriage 運送 ; 客車 ; 馬車 731 carriage 運送 ; 客車 ; 馬車 731 screw 321 carriage ではいまでは、 201 ではいまでは、 322 about ついて ; 周りに 732 about ついて ; 周りに 732 for days and days 何日も 732 minimum 最小限の 732 bitter 苦い ; 憤り 732 minimum 最小限の 732 bitter 苦い ; 憤り 732 paragraph 段落 733 poverty 33 poverty 33 admiration 不満 733 admiration 不満 734 about 174 274 chance 手を伸ばす 736 carriage 地付しみしない 上ESSON 131 736 case 空るりに ; 和らげる 736 case で容易に ; 和らげる 736 case で気をに で気を			730	
720 speed up		•		
720 in addition to				
720 forbid – forbade – forbidden … 禁じる 731 link … 関連性;リンク 720 peculiar … 奇妙な;独特の 731 browse … ウェブページを見る;				
720 peculiar				
720 peculiarity 独特なもの 721 suffix 接尾語 731 carriage 運送;客車;馬車 721 either of them どちらか一方の 731 invention 発明 721 neither of them どちらも、でない 731 explanation 説明 721 screw ねじ 732 about ついて;周りに 721 screwdriver ねじ回し 732 for days and days 何日も 722 maximum 最大限の 732 what about (you) あなたはどう? 722 minimum 最小限の 732 dissatisfaction 不満 722 essay 小論文 733 neat 整頓された 722 paragraph 段落 733 admire 称賛する 722 cotton wool カット綿 733 admiration 称賛する 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 733 admiration 物惜しみしない 723 corner 第地に追い詰める 733 admiration 物惜しみしない 723 corner 第地に追い詰める 736 hitchhike ヒッチハイクをする 736 dear 第を会 奈易に;和らげる 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 737 corner 736 ease 不多に;和らげる 738 cale 第本・ 第本・ 739 cale 第本・ 第本・				
721 suffix			/31	
721 either of them どちらか一方の 731 invention 発明 721 neither of them どちらも…でない 731 explanation 説明 721 screw ねじ 732 about ついて;周りに 721 screwdriver ねじ回し 732 for days and days 何日も 722 maximum 最大限の 732 bitter 苦い;憤り 722 point 意味;点 732 dissatisfaction 茶切;情り 722 essay 小論文 733 neat 整頓された 722 paragraph 段落 733 poverty 貧困 722 pad 当て物;詰め物をする 733 admire か賛する 722 absorb 吸収する 733 generous 物惜しみしない 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 736 hitchhike ヒッチハイクをする 736 dear 親愛なる;大切な;高価な 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 736 by chance 傷然に 5736 at ease 高級定			721	
721 neither of them どちらも、でない 731 explanation 説明 721 screw ねじ回し 732 about ついて;周りに 721 screwdriver ねじ回し 732 for days and days 何日も 722 maximum 最大限の 732 what about (you) あなたはどう? 722 minimum 最小限の 732 dissatisfaction 不満 722 point 意味;点 732 dissatisfaction 不満 722 essay 小論文 733 neat 整頓された 722 paragraph 段落 733 poverty 貧困 722 cotton wool カット綿 733 admire 称賛する 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 733 generous 物惜しみしない LESSON 131 LESSON 133 736 hitchhike ヒッチハイクをする 736 easy 楽な 737 generous 常数なる;大切な;高価な 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 734 chance チャンス;可能性 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 737 generous 200 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>_</td></t<>				_
721 screw ねじ 732 about ついて;周りに 721 screwdriver ねじ回し 732 for days and days何日も 722 maximum 最大限の 732 what about (you) あなたはどう? 722 minimum 最小限の 732 bitter 苦い;憤り 722 point 意味;点 732 dissatisfaction 不満 722 essay 小論文 733 neat 整頓された 722 paragraph 段落 733 poverty 貧困 722 pad 当て物;詰め物をする 733 admire 称賛する 732 absorb 吸収する 733 generous 物情しみしない 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 733 scale 目盛り;縮尺比 723 scale 目盛り;縮尺比 724 chance 手をかしまい 第地に追い詰める 736 dear 親愛なる;大切な;高価な 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 736 at ease 容易に;気楽に				
721 screwdriver				•
Ray R				
722 minimum				
722 point				
722 essay				
722 paragraph 段落 733 poverty 貧困 722 pad 当て物;詰め物をする 733 admire 称賛する 722 cotton wool カット綿 733 admiration 称賛する 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 733 generous 物惜しみしない 723 scale 目盛り;縮尺比 736 hitchhike ヒッチハイクをする 736 dear 親愛なる;大切な;高価な 736 easy 楽な 737 generous 不分のでする 738 dear 京名 739 poverty 100 poverty 730 poverty 100 poverty 731 poverty 100 poverty 732 poverty 100 poverty 733 poverty 100 poverty 733 poverty 100 poverty 733 poverty 100 poverty 734 poverty 100 poverty 735 poverty 100 poverty 736 poverty 100 poverty 737 poverty 100 poverty 734 poverty 100 poverty 735 poverty 100 poverty 736 poverty 100 poverty 736 poverty 100 poverty 737 poverty 100 poverty <		·		
722 pad				
722 cotton wool カット綿 733 admiration 称賛 722 absorb 吸収する 733 generous 物惜しみしない 722 reach out 手を伸ばす 723 scale 目盛り;縮尺比 723 corner 窮地に追い詰める LESSON 131 736 easy 察な 736 ease 容易に;和らげる 736 at ease 気楽に				
722 absorb				
722 reach out				
723 scale 目盛り ; 縮尺比 723 corner 窮地に追い詰める 736 hitchlike ヒッチハイクをする 736 dear 724 chance チャンス ; 可能性 736 ease 736 ease ※容易に ; 和らげる 736 at ease 724 by chance 偶然に				
723 corner 第地に追い詰める 736 hitchnike ピッチハイクをする 736 dear 224 chance 724 chance チャンス;可能性 736 ease 736 at ease 空のより、気楽に 724 by chance 偶然に 736 at ease である。				
736 dear				
724 chance				
724 by chance				
725 take hold of				
	725	take hold ofつかむ	736	ill at ease落ち着かない

737	to be obliged 余儀なくする	745	throughのために
	steal盗む		clothing衣類
	rob奪う		•
737	robbery		SON 135
737	thief泥棒		to take into accountを考慮に入れる
737	mask覆面		tipチップ;指先;先
738	handle取っ手 ; 扱う		make up your mind決心する
	gentle優しい;穏やかな	748	
	hand-in-hand 手を取り合って		observe觀察する
	arm-in-arm		observation 観察
	custom	749	historic歴史上重要な
	girlfriend ガールフレンド	749	1
738	boyfriendボーイフレンド	749	
	enable を可能にする	749	wooden木製の
	instruction	749	hut
	booklet冊子	749	woollen毛糸の
	tenderやわらかい;愛情のこもった	749	silken絹のような
	tough	749	golden金色の
	lovingly愛情を込めて	750	every other day日おきに
739		750	assist助ける
	SON 134	750	assistant 店員
741	in my view私の意見では	750	pushchairベビーカー
741	from my point of view私自身の見解では	750	otherwise他のことで;その他の点では
741	if you ask me 私に言わせれば	750	engaged 手がふさがっている
741	as far as I'm concerned	750	perform演じる;行う
	少なくとも私に関しては	750	performance
742	clockwise時計回りの方向に	750	trick 芸当
742	anticlockwise逆時計回りの方向に	750	magic 手品
742	symbol記号	751	envy うらやましがる
	@ = atアットマーク	751	enviousうらやましい
742	. = dotドット	751	celebrity有名人
	inquire (or enquire)尋ねる	751	fame
742	inquiry (or enquiry)取り調べ	751	advice (n)アドバイス
742	escape脱出する	751	advise (v)アドバイスする
742	prisoner	751	practice (n) 練習
743	regret	751	practise (v)練習する
743	wipe	751	licence (n)ライセンス
743	forehead額	751	license (v)ライセンスを許可する
743	towelタオル	751	record (n)
743	interest利権;利益	751	record (v)記録する ; 録音する
743	shares株	752	scatterまき散らす;散り散りになる
743	tidiness整頓されていること		plant植える
744	preferable望ましい		row列
744	largely大部分は		disorderly治安を乱すような
744	quality資質		tap軽くたたく;蛇口
745	may as wellする方がましだ	752	
745	might as wellする方がましだ	752	
745	on account ofの理由で		polluted汚染された
745	energeticエネルギッシュな		
745	breath息		SON 136
745	breathe息をする		slight軽い;わずかな;取るに足りない
	out of breath息を切らして		upside down逆さまに
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	754	right way up正しい方向に

755	feather羽	762	greet挨拶する
	wear擦り切らす		greetings挨拶
755	sleeve		bye-bye さよなら
	mend修理する		see youまたね
	worn out着古した;疲れ果てた		scent
755		762	give off放つ
755	qualification資格	763	welcomeようこそ; 歓迎する
	debt借金	763	go rightうまくいく
	interrupt	763	temper機嫌;性質
	interruption	763	lose one's temper激怒する
	if only!	763	thoughtful考え込んだ
	act	763	go badうまくいかない;腐る
	capableすることができる	763	by now今頃はもう
	bar棒;板状のもの;鉄格子;	764	warn警告する
	進入を阻止する;出入りを禁じる	764	ahead これから先に
756	lockかぎを掛ける	764	triangle三角形
	cart荷馬車		mercy慈悲
757	deceiveだます	764	desire望む;願望
757	complain文句を言う	764	ignore 無視する
757	complaint苦情;不満の訴え	765	upright直立の
758	either side両側に	765	lung肺
758	faintかすかな; 卒倒する	765	organ
	excitement	765	seldom ほとんどない
758	fear恐れ	765	
759	happen to偶然にする	765	confusion混乱
759	outwards外側へ	765	electrical電気の
759	inwards内側へ	766	advance進む;進歩
759	lean寄りかかる;傾く	766	step by step 一歩一歩着実に
759	beneath下の	766	progress進む
759	give way崩れる	766	
759	mankind	766	in arrears後払いで
759	mate	766	cuff 袖口
760	zoo動物園	766	preparation準備
760	cage おり	767	valley
760	monkey サル	767	injustice不公平
760	ape類人猿	LES	SON 138
760	closely密接に		
LESS	SON 137	768	bite - bit - bittenかむ bareむき出しの;裸の;最低限の
	it is not soそうではない		weapon武器
	so, you have come!なるほど、		barely辛うじてする
701	so, you have come:来ましたね!		go back
761	it so happensたまたま		go back
761	I told you soそのように言ったでしょ	768	
761	just (exactly)まさしく		come in入ってくる
761	meltとける		return戻る
761	have something to do with		enter
701	と関係がある		descend
762	pick at	768	. <u> </u>
762	pick out選び出す	768	
762			come down下に来る
	regards敬意の念(よろしく)		case訴訟
, 02	regards	103	ти

769	barrister法廷弁護士	778	tear – tore – torn引き裂く
770	(just) in case念のため	779	cheek
770	risk	779	cheeky生意気な
770	run a risk危険を冒す	779	pile積み重ねる
770	excuse (v)許す;言い訳をする	779	one on top of the other順に重ねて
	excuse (n)許し;言い訳	779	heap山積みにした状態
771	waist ウエスト	780	point先端;点
771	waistcoatチョッキ	780	freeze – froze – frozen凍る
771	fancy手が込んだ;好む;気に入る	780	nought ゼロ
771	pint(液量単位)パイント	780	zero ゼロ
771	gallon(液量単位)ガロン	780	Fahrenheit 華氏
771	litreリットル	780	insect
772	jealous嫉妬して	780	itchかゆみ
772	jealousyねたみ	780	scratch引っかく
772	go out withと交際する	780	scrape こすり落とす;擦りむく
772	fortune大金;幸運	781	opposition反対者;野党
772	fortunate幸運な	LES	SON 140
772	international 国際的な		
772	mine 鉱山	/82	the sooner, the better
772	miner鉱山労働者	700	
772	tendしがちである		responsible責任を持つ;責任がある
773	content (n)中身		council地方議会
773	content (v or adj)満足させる;満足な		scream
	witness (v)目撃する		fright恐怖
	SON 139		frighten
			horrorホラーの
	rid取り除く		mean
775	get rid ofを処分する	783	
	above allとりわけ	783	pale青ざめた
775	sharp鋭い	783	
775	bluntとがってない		light – lit – lit(火や電気を) つける
775	sharpen鋭くする		candleろうそく
775	grind – ground – ground 研ぐ		failure故障;失敗
775	flour小麦粉	784	(2)
	wheat		だめになる;ひっくり返す
	harmを害する;害		feel upset
	harmful有害な		terriblyひどく
	harmless無害な		wreck挫折させる
	creature生き物		misfortune不運
	ironアイロンをかける		shipwreck
777	extreme極端な		sale
777	reduce減らす		70, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 2
777	likelyする可能性が高い	785	50.65
777	unlikely ありそうもない		advertisement
778	do someone a favour 人の頼みを聞く		commercialコマーシャル
778	That's all right構いません		rival競争相手
	Not at allどう致しまして		overより上で
778	It's nothing何でもありません	786	basement地下室
778	You're welcome どう致しまして	787	bargain掘り出し物;値段を交渉する
778	Don't mention it どう致しまして	787	
778	No problem…何でもないさ;お安いご用だ	787	,
778	up完全に(してしまう)	788	rapid 急な

LESS	SON 141	799	chalk白墨
			eyebrow眉毛
	deliver 配達する;〈演説)をする	799	-
789		799	eyelidまぶた
	beforehand事前に	799	lidふた
	critic評論家	799	pan なべ
789	expect来るのを待つ;期待する;	800	favour えこひいきする;好都合に働く
	だと思う	800	
789	rely on頼りにする	800	
	fastぐっすりと		clothe
790	fasten締める		endless
790	porterポーター		bunch東;房
791	a fifty-minute lesson50分間の授業	800	
791	a four-door car4ドア車		grapeブドウ revolution 革命
791	jog ジョギングする	001	16401011
791	overnight一夜にして	LES	SON 143
791	lifestyle ライフスタイル	802	resist抵抗する
792	mere単なる	802	resistance 抵抗
792	nuisance	803	substantial十分な
792	postくい;職	803	baconベーコン
792	doorpost戸口の側柱	803	toastトースト
792	goal ゴールエリア ; 目標	803	fry – fried – fried油で揚げる;いためる
792	dig – dug – dugを掘る	803	approximateおおよそ
792	postage 郵便料金	803	courseコース料理
793	naughtyいたずらな	803	starterコース料理の最初にでる料理
793	punish罰する	803	main courseメイン料理
793	## T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T T	803	dessertデザート
	native母国の	803	dine食事をする
793	treasure宝物	804	marmaladeマーマレード
793	receipt	804	jamジャム
793	prove 証明する	804	pear 西洋ナシ
LES:	SON 142	804	plum西洋スモモ
795	excuse me ちょっと失礼;すみません	804	the country田舎;国家
	I'm sorry すみません;ごめんなさい	804	rejoice
	wealthy豊かな	804	victory勝利
	disaster災害	804	shaveひげをそる
	flood洪水	804	razorかみそり
	thenそのときに;その次に;その場合	804	heal治る
	urge		live (v)生きる
797	affair事柄	805	live (adj)生きている;ライブの
	love affair 恋愛関係	805	musicianミュージシャン
	charm魅力;魔除け;魅了する	805	mild 軽い;穏やかな;刺激の少ない
798	charming	805	remark発言
798	musicalミュージカル	805	look顔つき
798	snakeヘビ	805	stormy
798	snake charmer ヘビ使い	805	proof
798	instrument器具;楽器	806	saying ことわざ
799	latest最新の	806	
799	last	806	pot 鉢 ; 鍋 ; ポット
799	last but one	806	cooking pot料理用深鍋
799	blackboard		flowerpot
799	whiteboard ホワイトボード		coffee potコーヒーポット

806	teapotティーポット	816	rod
806	in relation toに関して	817	voyage
806	relationship	817	space
806	relative相対的な	817	tour
806		817	
	overweight		tourist
807	at sea	817	pet
807	by sea船で	817	rabbit
LES!	SON 144	817	run on
809	go past	817	create
809	nearbyすぐ近くの	818	situate
810	in season	818	cloth .
810	out of season季節外れの	818	convin
810	thread糸	818	try
		818	set fre
810	needle針	818	relieve
810	sew縫う;縫い付ける	818	relief.
810	compassコンパス	818	pill
810	injection注射の	818	painki
810	agentエージェント	819	self
810	agency代理店	819	selfish
811	title 書名; タイトル	019	
811	championチャンピオン	010	
811	boxer ボクサー	819	self-co
811	enormous非常に大きな	819	contro
811	belief信仰	819	lie – la
811	effort奮闘;努力	819	lie – lie
811	stay in touch with連絡を取り合う	819	lay – la
812	tolerate耐える	820	tight
812	go ahead自分の思い通りにする	820	tight-f
812	just the same 全く同じように	820	loose-
		820	airtigh
812	bath	820	watert
812	bathe浴びる;洗う	820	contai
812	sunbathe日光浴する	820	aim
813	cheatカンニングする; いかさま師	820	take ai
813	dip ちょっと浸す	821	damp
813	horizon地平線	821	indeed
813	horizontal水平な	821	empha
813	feed – fed – fed餌を与える	821	jaw
814	hay干し草	821	ladder
814	strawわら	821	
814	stem		vertica
815	development開発	822	admit
	SON 145	822	take p
		822	punish
816	preference		
816	cuisine料理		
816	styleスタイル		
816	help yourself自分でとって食べる;		
	自由にする		
816	can't helpになるのは仕方がない		
816	load 積荷;装填する		
816	barrel 銃身		
816	lead鉛		

816	rod			竿
817	voyage(船など	の)	旅
817	space	宇	宙	の
817	tour			
817	tourist	旅	行	者
817	pet			
817	rabbit	ウ	サ	ギ
817	run on			
817	create引き			
818	situated位置し	て	ŀ١	る
818	cloth			
818	convince確信し	て	ŀ١	る
818	try裁判に	か	け	る
818	set free釈放			
818	relieve軽減する;任務から解			
818	relief 困窮者救	済	物	資
818	pill	}	錠	剤
818	painkiller 痛	み	止	め
819	self本			
819	selfish 自分のことしか考え	な	ŀ١	;
	わが			
819	self-control		自	制
819	control抑える;監			
819	lie – lay – lain	た	ゎ	る
819	lie – lied – liedうそ	な	つ	
819	lay – laid – laid 横たえる	;		
819 820	tightしっ	; か	ŋ	۲
0.5		; か	ŋ	۲
820	tightしっ	; か と	りし	とた
820 820	tight	;かとり閉	りししし	とたたた
820 820 820	tight体にぴったり tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し	りしししな	とたたたい
820 820 820 820	tight	;かとり閉し:	りしししな容	とたたたい器
820 820 820 820 820	tight	;かとり閉し	りしししな容狙	とたたたい器い
820 820 820 820 820 820 820	tight	;かとり閉し	りしししな容狙	とたたたい器い
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820	tight	;かとり閉し定	りしししな容狙め	とたたたい器いる
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820	tightしっ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fittingゆった airtight密 watertight水漏れ container	;かとり閉し定湿	りしししな容狙めっ	とたたたい器いるた
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821	tightしっ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fittingゆった airtight密 watertight水漏れ container	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調	りしししな容狙めっ当す	とたたたい器いるたにる
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821	tightしっ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調 :	りしししな容狙めっ当すあ	とたたたい器いるたにるご
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821 821	tightしつ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調:は	りしししな容狙めっ当すあし	とたたたい器いるたにるごご
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821 821	tightしっ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調:は垂	りしししな容狙めっ当すあし直	とたたたい器いるたにるごごな
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821 821 821	tightしつ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し : 定湿本調 は垂認	りしししな容狙めっ当すあし直め	とたたたい器いるたにるごごなる
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821 821 821 821 821 822 822	tightしっ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調:は垂認わ	りしししな容狙めっ当すあし直めれ	とたたたい器いるたにるごごなるる
820 820 820 820 820 820 820 820 821 821 821 821 821 821 821	tightしつ tight-fitting体にぴったり loose-fitting	;かとり閉し ::定湿本調:は垂認わ	りしししな容狙めっ当すあし直めれ	とたたたい器いるたにるごごなるる



English-Polish Vocabulary BookStage 9

Polish vocabulary

LES:	SON 127	705	care for	przepadać
697	socialtowarzyski	706	I dare say	Śmiem twierdzić
	edgekrawędź,			śmiałość, odwaga
	poruszać się stopniowo			wymagać
697	little by littlepo trochu			oszczędzać
697	intendzamierzać			ochoczy
697	tin puszka, cyna			trzeć
697	preservekonserwować			wymazać
	aluminium aluminium			gumka do mazania
	on averageśrednio			wychodzić na (o oknie)
	sympathywspółczucie			twarzą w twarz
	reckon sądzić, przypuszczać			bóg
	airlinelinie lotnicze			więc, takowo
	horribleokropny			oszczędzać
	anxiety trwoga, niepokój			wiazać z, zaangażować
700	anxiouspragnący coś zrobić,			atakować
	zatroskany			zaledwie
700	possession własność (rzecz)			rzadki, ograniczony
	entertain zabawiać	709	impression	wrażenie
	backgroundtło, przeszłość			zakopać, pogrzebać
701	applyskładać podanie,			cmentarz
	zastosować			złościć
	highlywysoce			dodatkowy
	the BrownsBrownowie			obrazić
	ancientstarożytny			obraza
	Egypt Egipt	710	madness	szaleństwo
	degree stopień	LES:	SON 129	
	anglekąt	712	afraid of	przestraszony czegoś
	right anglekąt prosty			przestraszony, że
	gradeocena			. przestraszony coś zrobić
	centigradeskala Celsjusza			astrofa lotnicza, wypadek
	somewhatnieco	712	whiskers	wąsy (kota)
	at all w ogóle			szpara, luka
703	unity jedność	712	fence	płot
LES:	SON 128	712	hedge	żywopłot
704	confidentpewny	713	hall	hol/sala
	now that teraz, skoro	713	entrance	wejście
705	agree aboutuzgodnić	713	town hall	ratusz
	agree thatzgodzić się, że	713	pool	kałuża, basen
	agree tozgodzić się na	713	liquid	ciecz
	agree withzgadzać się z			wewnętrzny
	take care uważać, opiekować się			zewnętrzny
	run over przejechać (coś, kogoś)	713	indoors	wewnątrz

712 outdoor	s na zownatrz	IEC	SON 131
	sna zewnątrz oorsna zewnątrz		
	kolano		chanceszansa
		/24	by chance przypadkiem,
	knelt – kneltuklęknąć	725	przypadkowo
	poprzedni, św. pamięci		take hold ofchwycić się czegoś
	ostatnio		take by surprisezaskoczyć kogoś
	dopasować,		take a lookzerknąć
	godny przeciwnik, mecz dżudo		second-handużywany
-			temptation pokusa
	pogrzeb		dishonestnieuczciwy
	tajemnica		viewwidok
	ścieżka		hide – hid – hiddenchować (się)
	ubezpieczyć		liarkłamca
	eubezpieczenie kradzieź	/26	pay attention uważać,
	tron	726	zwracać uwagę
	denerwować		detaildetal, szczegół
-			sweatpocić się
	mucha pzasnąć		nervouszdenerwowany
	:p bolący		underneath pod spodem, poniżej
	projektować		unlikeinaczej niż
	projektować		wanderwędrować, spacerować
LESSON 130			distinguish rozróżnić
	ndzłożony	121	a whilechwila
	waluta		SON 132
	jednostka	729	still jeszcze, wciąż
	pens		yetjeszcze, już
	pens	729	annoyanceirytacja,
	wnzwolnić		zniecierpliwienie
	oprzyspieszyć		according to według
	on to oprócz		in my opinion moim zdaniem
	forbade – forbidden		band banda, zespół, pasek
	zabronić		disturbancezakłócenie
	dziwny, osobliwy		military wojskowa
	ityosobliwość		linkpowiąznie, link
	przyrostek		browseprzeglądać
	themktórykolwiek z nich		carriagewagon, karoca
	of them żaden z nich	731	inventionwynalezienie,
	śruba		wynalazek
	verśrubokręt		explanationwytłumaczenie
	mmaksimum	732	abouto, na, dookoła, wokół,
	m minimum		po całym (i tak dalej)
	sens, punkt	732	for days and days całymi dniami,
	esej		długo
722 paragraj	oh akapit		what about (you)co (ty) na to, a ty?
722 pad	kłębek, wyścielać		bitter gorzki
	voolwata		dissatisfaction niezadowolenie
	wchłaniać		neat schludny
	ıtsięgać skala		poverty ubóstwo
	osaczyć		admirepodziwiać
723 COITIEI	Osaczyc		admirationpodziw
		/33	generoushojny

LECCON 422	742 interest
LESSON 133	743 interest
736 hitchhikejeździć stopem	743 sharesakcja (giełd.)
736 deardrogi	744 profession longry
736 easylatwy, wygodny	744 preferablelepszy
736 easelatwość, złagodzić	744 largelyw dużym stopniu
736 at ease swobodnie	744 qualityjakość
736 ill at easenieswojo	745 may as wellmóc 745 might as wellmóc
737 to be obligedbyć zobowiązanym	745 might as wellze względu, przez
737 stealkraść	745 of account ofze wzgiędu, przez 745 energetic energiczny
737 robokraść	745 breathoddech
737 robberykradzież	745 breatheoddychać
737 thiefzłodziej	745 out of breathbez tchu
737 mask maska	745 throughprzez
738 handleklamka, uchwyt, operować,	746 clothingodzież
obchodzić się 738 gentledelikatny	•
738 hand-in-handręka w rękę	LESSON 135
738 arm-in-armpod rękę	748 to take into accountbrać
738 customzwyczaj	pod uwagę
738 girlfrienddziewczyna	748 tip napiwek, koniuszek
738 boyfriendchłopak	748 make up your mind zdecydować się
739 enable umożliwić, upoważnić	748 delicatedelikatny
739 instructioninstrukcja	748 observeobserwować
739 bookletksiążeczka	748 observation obserwacja,
739 tendermiękki, czuły	spostrzegawczość
739 toughtwardy, mocny	749 historichistoryczny
739 lovinglyzule, z miłością	749 pawlapa
LESSON 134	749 claw pazur 749 wooden drewniany
	749 hutchata
741 in my vieww moim przekonaniu	749 woollenwełniany
741 from my point of view z mojego	749 silkenjedwabny
punktu widzenia	749 goldenzłoty
741 if you ask mewedług mnie 741 as far as I'm concernedjak o mnie	750 every other day co drugi dzień
chodzi	750 assistpomóc, asystować
742 clockwisezgodnie ze	750 assistantekspedient
wskazówkami zegara	750 pushchairwózek
742 anticlockwise odwrotnie	750 otherwise inaczej, poza tym
do wskazówek zegara	750 engagedzajęty
742 symbolsymbol	750 performodegrać rolę, wykonać
742 @ = at małpa	750 tricksztuczka
742 . = dotkropka	750 performanceprzedstawienie
742 inquire (or enquire)zapytać,	750 magic magiczny
dowiadywać się	751 envyzazdrościć
742 inquiry (or enquiry)zapytanie,	751 enviouszazdrosny
dochodzenie	751 celebritycelebryta
742 escapeuciec	751 fame sława
742 prisonerwięzień	751 advice (n)porada
743 regret żałować	751 advise (v)radzić
743 wipewycierać	751 practice (n) praktyka
743 foreheadczoło	751 practise (v)ćwiczyć, praktykować
743 towelręcznik	751 licence (n)licencja
ί	

754		760	11.41
	license (v) udzielić pozwolenia		cageklatka
	record (n)rekord	760	monkey małpa szerokonosa
	record (v)nagrywać	7.00	i makakowata
	scatterrozrzucić, rozsypać		ape małpa człekokształtna
	plantsadzić	760	closelyblisko
	rowszereg, rząd	LESS	SON 137
	disorderlybezładny	761	it is not soto nie jest tak
	tapstukać, kurek		(to nie prawda)
	turn on włączyć	761	so, you have come!no wiec
	pollutionzanieczyszczenie		przyszedłeś!
752	pollutedzanieczyszczony	761	it so happenstak się składa
LESS	SON 136		I told you soa nie mówiłem
754	slight drobny, lekki, nieznaczny		just (exactly)właśnie, dokładnie
	upside downdo góry nogami		melt topnieć
	right way up prawidłowe		have something to do with
	położenie		mieć coś wspólnego z
755	featherpióro	762	pick atskubać
	wear wycierać się		pick outwybrać
	sleeverękaw		regarduważać
	mendnaprawić		regardspozdrowienia, ukłony
	worn outwytarty, wypruty		greetwitać
	exhausted wykończony	762	greetingspozdrowienia
	qualification kwalifikacje		bye-byepa pa
	debtdług		see you do zobaczenia
756	interruptprzerwać	762	scentzapach
	interruptionprzerwa, zakłócenie		give offwydzielać
	if only!gdyby tylko		welcomewitaj, powitać
	act czyn, zachowywać się		go rightukładać się dobrze
	capablezdolny		temperopanowanie, nastrój,
756	barsztaba, tabliczka, bar,		usposobienie
	barykadować, zakazać	763	lose one's temperstracić
756	lockzamknąć na zamek,		panowanie nad sobą
	zamek (w drzwiach)	763	thoughtfulzamyślony
757	cartwóz, furmanka		go bad zepsuć się
757	deceive oszukiwać, zwodzić	763	by nowdo tej pory
757	complain skarżyć się, narzekać	764	warnostrzegać
757	complaintpretensja, skarga	764	aheadz przodu
758	either side obydwie strony	764	triangletrójkąt
758	faintnikły, zemdleć	764	mercylitość
758	excitement podniecenie	764	desirepragnienie
758	fearstrach	764	ignoreignorować
759	happen to przypadkowo	765	uprightwyprostowany
	(coś zrobić)	765	lungpłuco
759	outwardsna zewnątrz	765	organorgan, narząd
759	inwards do wewnątrz	765	seldomrzadko
759	lean oprzeć się, pochylić	765	work out rozwiązać
759	beneathponiżej	765	confusionzmieszanie,
759	give wayustępować		dezorientacja
	mankindludzkość	765	electricalelektryczne
	mate kumpel	766	advance posuwać się do przodu
760	zoozoo	766	step by stepkrok po kroku

766 progresspostępować	LESSON 139
766 in advancez góry	775 ridpozbyć się, uwolnić się
766 in arrearsz dołu	775 get rid ofpozbyć się
766 cuff mankiet	775 above all ponad wszystko
766 preparationprzygotowanie	775 sharpostry
767 valley dolina	775 blunt tępy
767 injusticeniesprawiedliwość	775 sharpen ostrzyć
LESSON 138	775 grind – ground – ground
768 bite – bit – bitten gryźć	szlifować, mleć
768 baregoły	775 flourmąka
768 weaponbroń	775 wheatpszenica
768 barelyledwie	776 harmkrzywdzić, krzywda
768 go backwracać (pójść)	776 harmfulszkodliwy
768 come back wracać (przyjść)	776 harmlessnieszkodliwy
768 go inwejść	776 creaturestworzenie, istota
768 come inwejść	777 iron prasować
768 return wracać	777 extremeekstremalny
768 enterwejść	777 reduce redukować
768 descendzejść, schodzić	777 likely prawdopodobny,
768 overcome przezwyciężyć	możliwy
768 go downschodzić	777 unlikelynieprawdopodobny
768 come downschodzić	778 do someone a favourzrobić
769 caseproces	przysługę
769 barristeradwokat, obrońca	778 That's all right nie ma za co,
770 (just) in casena wypadek gdyby,	w porządku
na wszelki wypadek	778 Not at allnic takiego,
770 riskryzyko	proszę, bardzo
770 run a riskpodejmować ryzyko	778 It's nothingnic takiego
770 excuse (v)usprawiedliwiać,	778 You're welcome proszę bardzo
wybaczać	778 Don't mention itnie wspominaj,
770 excuse (n)wymówka	drobiazg
771 waistpas, talia	778 No problemnie ma problemu
771 waistcoatkamizelka	778 up
771 fancy fantazyjny, wykwintny,	778 tear – tore – torndrzeć
mieć ochotę, lubić	779 cheekpoliczek
771 pint pinta	779 cheekyzuchwały, bezczelny
771 gallon galon	779 pilestos, kupa
771 litrelitr	779 one on top of the otherjeden
772 jealouszazdrosny	na drugim
772 jealousy zazdrość	779 heapstos, kupa
772 go out withspotykać się z	780 pointpunkt
772 fortunefortuna, los, szczęście	780 freeze – froze – frozen zamarzać
772 fortunateszczęśliwy, fortunny	780 noughtzero
772 international międzynarodowy	780 zerozero
772 mine kopalnia	780 Fahrenheit Fahrenheit
772 minergórnik	780 insectinsekt, owad
772 tend mieć skłonność	780 itchswędzieć
773 content (n)zawartość	780 scratch drapać się
773 content (v or adj)zadowolony,	780 scrapezdrapać, otrzeć
zadowalać	781 oppositionopozycja
773 witness (v)być świadkiem	

LESSON 140	791 a fifty-minute lesson
	pięćdziedięciominutowa lekcja
782 the sooner, the better	791 a four-door carsamochód
im szybciej, tym lepiej	czterodrzwiowy
782 responsible odpowiedzialny	791 jogbiegać, bieg
782 council	791 overnightprzez noc
782 screamkrzyczeć, wrzeszczeć	791 lifestyle styl życia
782 frightprzerażenie, strach	792 merezwykły, zwyczajny
782 frightenprzerażać, przestraszać	792 nuisance utrapienie, kłopot
782 horror horror	792 postfilar, słupek,
783 meanskąpy, wredny	posada, stanowisko
783 thoughtlessbezmyślny,	792 doorpostsłup od drzwi
nierozważny	792 goalbramka, cel
783 paleblady	792 dig – dug – dugwykopać
783 sickness	792 postage opłata pocztowa
784 light – lit – lit zaświecić, zapalić	793 naughtyniegrzeczny
784 candleświeca	793 punish karać
784 failureawaria, klęska, niewypał	793 foldskładać
784 upsetdezorganizować,	793 nativeojczysty
przewrócić, wylać,	793 treasureskarb
zmartwiony	793 receipt rachunek
784 feel upsetbyć zdenerwowanym	793 proveudowodnić
784 terriblystrasznie	•
785 wreckpopsuć, zrujnować	LESSON 142
785 misfortunenieszczęście	795 excuse meprzepraszam
785 shipwreck katastrofa morska	795 I'm sorryprzepraszam
785 salesprzedaż	796 wealthyzamożny
785 for salena sprzedaż	796 disasterkatastrofa
785 salesobroty	796 floodpowódź
785 advertisement reklama,	796 thenwtedy, następnie,
ogłoszenie 785 commercialreklamowy,	w takim wypadku
	796 urgeprzekonać
handlowy	797 affairsprawa
785 rivalrywal	797 love affair romans
786 overponad 786 basementpiwnica	798 charmurok, czar, oczarować
	798 charming uroczy, czarujący
787 bargainokazja (cenowa),	798 musicalmuzyczny
targować się 787 cautionostrzegać	798 snakewąż
787 caution ostrożnie	798 snake charmer zaklinacz węży
788 rapid szybki, wartki	798 instrumentinstrument
	799 latest ostatni, najnowszy
LESSON 141	799 lastostatni
789 deliver dostarczać	799 last but one przedostatni
789 mailpoczta	799 blackboardtablica
789 beforehandprzedtem	799 whiteboardtablica
789 critickrytyk	799 chalkkreda
789 expect spodziewać się, oczekiwać	799 eyebrow brew
789 rely onpolegać na	799 eyelashrzęsa
790 fast mocno	799 eyelidpowieka
790 fastenumocować, zapiąć	799 lid pokrywka
790 porter portier	799 panrondel
	800 favourfaworyzować, sprzyjać

800 yachtjacht	LESSON 144
800 hinderutrudniać	809 go pastprzejść obok
800 clotheubrać, odziać	809 nearbypobliski
800 endless bez końca	810 in season w sezonie
800 bunch grono, wiązanka	810 out of seasonpo sezonie
800 grape winogrono	810 threadnić, nawlekać
801 revolutionrewolucja	810 needleigła
LESSON 143	810 sewszyć
	810 compasskompas
802 resist opierać się	810 injectionzastrzyk
802 resistanceopór	810 agentagent
803 substantialsolidny, odżywczy 803 baconboczek	810 agencyagencja
	811 title tytuł
803 toast tost	811 champion zwycięzca
803 fry – fried – friedsmażyć	811 boxerbokser
803 approximateprzybliżony 803 coursedanie	811 enormousogromny
	811 beliefwiara
803 starterprzystawka	811 effortwysiłek
803 main coursedanie główne 803 dessertdeser	811 stay in touch withotrzymywać
	kontakt z
803 dinejeść obiad 804 marmalademarmolada	812 tolerate tolerować
804 jamdżem	812 go aheadiść naprzód
•	812 just the same tak czy siak
804 peargruszka	812 bathkapiel
804 plumśliwka 804 the countrynaród	812 bathe kąpać się, przemywać
804 rejoice radować się	812 sunbatheopalać się
804 victoryzwycięstwo	813 cheat oszukiwać, oszust
804 shavegolić się	813 dipzanurzać
804 razor brzytwa	813 horizonhoryzont
804 healwyleczyć	813 horizontalpoziomy
805 live (v)żyć	813 feed – fed – fedkarmić
805 live (adj)	814 haysiano
805 musician muzyk	814 strawsłoma
805 mild łagodny	814 stemłodyga
805 remarkuwaga, spostrzeżenie	815 developmentrozwój
805 lookwyraz twarzy	LESSON 145
805 stormyburzliwy	816 preferenceupodobanie
805 proof	816 cuisinekuchnia
806 saying powiedzenie	816 stylestyl
806 trap pułapka	816 help yourself poczęstować się
806 potnaczynie	816 can't help nie móc powstrzymać
806 cooking potgarnek	816 loadladunek, ładować
806 flowerpotdoniczka	816 barrellufa
806 coffee potdzbanek	816 leadołów
806 teapotdzbanek	816 rodpręt
806 in relation tow stosunku do	817 voyagepodróż
806 relationshipzwiązek	817 space przestrzeń (kosmiczna),
806 relativewzględny	kosmos
806 overweightz nadwagą	817 tourwycieczka
807 at seana morzu	817 tourist turysta
807 by seapo morzu	817 pet zwierzę domowe
•	

817	rabbitkrólik
817	run on działać na
817	create wytwarzać
818	situatedzlokalizowane
818	cloth materiał
818	convinceprzekonać
818	trysądzić
818	set freeuwolnić
818	relieveulżyć, zwolnić
818	relief ulga
818	pillpigułka, tabletka
818	painkillerśrodek przeciwbólowy
819	selfjaźń, własne ja
819	selfishsamolubny
819	self-controlsamokontrola
819	control kontrolować
819	lie – lay – lainleżeć
819	lie – lied – liedkłamać
819	lay – laid – laidpołożyć
820	tight obcisły, ciasny
820	tight-fittingobcisły
820	loose-fittingluźny
820	airtighthermetyczny
820	watertightwodoszczelny
820	containerzbiornik
820	aimcel, celować
820	take aim nacelować
821	damp wilgotny
821	indeedrzeczywiście, naprawdę
821	emphasisnacisk, podkreślenie
821	jawszczęka
821	ladderdrabina
821	vertical pionowy
822	admitwpuszczać, przyznać się
822	take place mieć miejsce
822	punishmentkara



English-Portuguese Vocabulary BookStage 9

Portuguese vocabulary

LESSON 127	705 care forligar para
697 socialsocial	706 I dare sayEu ouso dizer
697 edge beirada /	706 daringousado
mover cuidadosamente	706 requirerequerer
697 little by little pouco a pouco	706 conserveconservar
	706 eager ansioso
697 intendpretender	706 rubesfregar
697 tinlata 697 preserve preservar (conservar)	706 rub outapagar
697 aluminium preservar (conservar)	706 rubberborracha
	707 face fica de frente à
698 on average em média	707 face to face face a face
699 sympathycompaixão	707 godDeus
700 reckonconsiderar	707 thusdeste modo / portanto
700 airline companhia aérea	708 economize economizar
700 horrible	708 involveenvolver/envolvido
700 anxietyansiedade 700 anxiousansioso	708 attackatacar
	708 scarcely escassamente
700 possession	708 scarceescassa
701 entertain entreter	709 impressionimpressão
701 background fundo / formação	709 bury enterrar
701 applyinscrever / aplicar	709 cemetery cemitério
701 highlyaltamente 701 the Brownsa família brown	709 angerenfurecer
	709 additionaladicional
702 ancientantigo	709 insult (v)insultar
702 Egypt Egito	709 insult (n)insulto
702 degreegrau	710 madnessloucura
702 angle	
702 right angle ângulo reto	LESSON 129
702 grade	712 afraid of medo de
702 centigrade centígrados	712 afraid that medo que
702 somewhatde alguma forma	712 afraid to medo de
702 at allde maneira nenhuma /	712 crashcolidir
absolutamente	712 whiskersbigode de gato
703 unity unidade	712 gapvão (buraco) / intervalo
LESSON 128	712 fencecerca de madeira
704 confidentconfiante	712 hedge cerca de plantas
704 now thatagora que	713 hallsalão
705 agree about concordar sobre	713 entranceentrada
705 agree thatconcordar que	713 town hall prefeitura
705 agree to concordar a	713 poolpoça / piscina
705 agree with concordar com	713 liquidlíquido
705 take caretomar cuidado	713 indoorinterno
705 run overatropelar	713 outdoorexterno
•	

13 outdoorsao ar livre	LESSON 131
13 out of doors fora de casa	724 chance chance
14 kneejoelho	724 by chancepor acaso
14 kneel – knelt – knelt ajoelhar	725 take hold ofagarrar
14 lateúltimo / falecido	725 take by surprise pegar de surpresa
14 latelyrecentemente	725 take a lookolhar
14 match combinar / equiparar	725 second-handsegunda-mão
/ partida de (esporte)	725 temptation tentação
14 judo judô	725 dishonestdesonesto
15 funeralfuneral	725 viewvista
15 mystery mistério	725 hide – hid – hiddenesconder
15 pathcaminho	726 liar mentirosc
15 insure segurar (fazer seguro)	
15 insurance seguro	726 pay attention prestar atenção
15 theftroubo	726 detail detalhe
16 thronetrono	727 sweat suar (suor)
16 annoyirritar	727 nervousnervosc
16 fly mosca	727 underneathembaixo de
16 fall asleepadormecer	727 unlikeao contrário
16 soredolorido	727 wander andar sem destino
16 design (v)desenhar, criar	727 distinguish distingui
	727 a whilepor pouco tempo
ESSON 130	LESSON 132
18 compoundcomposto	729 still ainda
19 currency moeda	729 yet ainda
19 unitunidade	729 annoyance aborrecimento
19 penny moeda de 1 pêni	730 according tode acordo com
19 penceplural de pêni	730 in my opinionna minha opinião
20 slow downdesacelerar	730 bandbanda / faixa / grupo
20 speed upacelerar	730 disturbance distúrbio
20 in addition toalém de	730 military militar
20 forbid – forbade – forbidden	731 linkconexão / link
proibir	731 browse procurar / olhar
20 peculiar peculiar / particular	731 carriagevagão / carroça
20 peculiarity peculiaridade	transporte
21 suffixsufixo	731 inventioninvenção
21 either of them qualquer um deles	731 explanationexplicação
21 neither of themnenhum deles	
21 screwparafuso, parafusar	732 about próximo de / a respeito de
21 screwdriverchave de fenda	732 for days and days por dias e dias
22 maximummáximo	732 what about (you) o que você acha
22 minimummínimo	732 bitteramargo
22 pointrazão (motivo)	732 dissatisfactioninsatisfação
22 essayensaio	733 neat arrumado
22 paragraph parágrafo	733 povertypobreza
22 pad almofada / acolchoado	733 admireadmirai
	733 admirationadmiração
22 cotton woolalgodão	733 generous generoso
22 absorb absorver	LESSON 133
22 reach out alcançar	736 hitchhike pedir carona
23 scaleescala	/36 hitchhika nadir carana

736 dearcaro (querido, precioso)	744 preferablepreferível
736 easy fácil (confortável)	744 largelyamplamente
736 ease facilidade / aliviar	744 quality qualidade
736 at ease confortável	745 may as wellsim, porque não
736 ill at easedesconfortável	745 might as wellsim, porque não
737 to be obligedser obrigado a	745 on account ofpor causa de
737 stealroubar	745 energetic energético
737 robroubar	745 breathrespiração
737 robberyroubo	745 breatherespirar
737 thiefladrão	745 out of breathsem fôlego
737 mask máscara	745 through por, devido a
738 handlepuxador / manusear	746 clothingroupa, vestimenta
738 gentle suave / amável	LESSON 135
738 hand-in-hand de mãos dadas	
738 arm-in-arm de braços dados	748 to take into accountlevar em
738 customcostume	consideração
738 girlfriendnamorada	748 tipgorjeta, dica, ponta
738 boyfriendnamorado	748 make up your minddecida-se
739 enablepossibilitar	748 delicatedelicado
739 instructioninstrução	748 observeobservar
739 bookletfolheto	748 observation observação
739 tender macio / delicado	749 historichistórico
739 toughduro	749 paw pata
739 lovinglyamorosamente	749 clawgarra
	749 woodende madeira
LESSON 134	749 hutcabana
741 in my view no meu ponto de vista	749 woollende lã
741 from my point of view do meu	749 silken de seda
ponto de vista	749 goldendourado / de ouro
741 if you ask mese você me	750 every other day dia sim, dia não
perguntar	750 assistauxiliar
741 as far as I'm concerned na minha	750 assistantassistente
opinião	750 pushchaircarrinho de bêbe
742 clockwisesentido horário	750 otherwise caso contrário / senão
742 anticlockwiseanti-horário	750 engagedocupado
742 symbolsímbolo	750 performrepresentar
742 @ = atarroba	750 performanceatuação
742 . = dotponto	750 tricktruque
742 inquire (or enquire)consultar /	750 magicmágico
perguntar	751 envyinvejar
742 inquiry (or enquiry)consulta /	751 enviousinvejoso
averiguação	751 celebrity celebridade
742 escape escapar	751 fame fama
742 prisonerprisioneiro	751 advice (n)conselho
743 regret arrepender-se	751 advise (v)aconselhar
743 wipesecar	751 practice (n)prática
743 foreheadtesta	751 practice (v) praticar
743 towel toalha	751 licence (n)licença
743 interest juros / interesse	751 licence (v)licenciar
743 interestações	751 record (n)registro, disco
743 tidinessações	751 record (i)gravar
7-5 dalliessali ullação	751 100010 (v) gravar

752 scatterespalhar	761 so, you have come!ah,
752 plantplantar	então você veio!
752 row fileira	761 it so happenspor coincidência
752 disorderly desordenadamente	761 I told you soeu te disse
752 tap bater, torneira	761 just (exactly) exatamente
752 turn onabrir	761 melt derreter
752 pollutionpoluição	761 have something to do with
752 pollutedpoluído	tem haver com
LESSON 136	762 pick atpegar (pinçar)
754 slightleve	762 pick outescolher
754 upside downde ponta cabeça	762 regardconsiderar
	762 regardscumprimentos
754 right way upjeito certo	762 greetsaudar
755 feather pena	762 greetingssaudações
755 wearusar, gastar	762 bye-bye tchau
755 sleeve manga	762 see you até mais
755 mend consertar	762 scentcheiro (perfume)
755 worn out gasto / exausto	762 give offexalar
755 exhaustedexausto	763 welcome de nada
755 qualificationqualificação	763 go rightdar certo
755 debtdébito	763 tempertemperamento
756 interruptinterromper	763 lose one's temperperder a
756 interruptioninterrupção	perder a
756 if only! Desejo enfático!	·
756 actação	763 thoughtfulpensativo
756 capablecapaz	763 go bad dar errado
756 bar barra, barrar	763 by nowaté agora
756 locktrancar	764 warnprevenir / avisar
757 cartcarroça	764 aheada frente
757 deceiveenganar	764 triangletriângulo
757 complain reclamar	764 mercy piedade
757 complaintreclamação	764 desire desejar / desejo
758 either sideambos os lados	764 ignoreignorar
758 faintleve / desmaiar	765 uprightereto
758 excitement excitação	765 lungpulmão
758 fear medo	765 organórgão
759 happen toacontecer de	765 seldomraramente
759 outwardspara fora	765 work outresolver
759 inwards para dentro	765 confusionconfusão
759 lean apoiar / inclinar	765 electrical elétrico
759 beneathabaixo	766 advanceavançar
759 give wayceder	766 step by step passo a passo
759 mankind raça humana	766 progressprogredir
759 matecompanheiro	766 in advanceadiantado
760 zoozoológico	766 in arrears atrasado
760 cagejaula	766 cuffpunho
	766 preparation preparação
760 monkey macaco	767 valleyvale
760 ape macaco	767 injustice injustiça
760 closely proximamente, intimamente	LESSON 138
LESSON 137	768 bite – bit – bittenmorder
761 it is not sonão é verdade	700 bite - bit - bitteriIllorder

8 weapon arma 776 harmless inofensive 8 weapon arma 776 creature cexture cexture creature creature creature creature reduze cexture creature creat		
8 weapon arma 776 creature criature 8 go back ir de volta 777 ron passar à ferro / ferro 8 come back vir de volta 777 recturee extreme extreme 8 go in entrar 777 reduce reduze reduze 8 come in entrar 777 unlikely provive 8 return voltar 777 unlikely improváve 8 enter enter enter enter mr favor à alguén 8 go down descer 778 That's all right tudo bance faze 8 go down descer 778 That's all right tudo bance alguén de aud 9 barrister advogado 778 That's all right tudo bance and	768 barenu/básico	776 harmfulnocivo
8 go back ir de volta 777 iron passar à ferro / ferro 8 come back vir de volta 777 reduce extreme extreme 8 go in enter rentrar 777 reduce reduce reduce 8 come in enter enter rentrar 777 likely improváve 8 return voltar 777 unlikely improváve 8 certer enter enter enter mero 8 overcome superar 778 do someone a favour faze 8 overcome superar 778 Not at all não é nad 8 overcome descer 778 Not at all não é nad 9 case caso 778 You're welcome de nad 9 case caso 778 Not at all não é nad 0 iuxi in case apenas se 778 Not at all não é nad 0 iuxi in case apenas se 778 Not revelcome de nad 0 risk risk risc risc risc 0 risk risk riso resemp	768 weapon arma	
8 come back vir de volta 777 extreme extreme 8 come in entrar 777 extreme reduzi 8 come in entrar 777 likely prováve 8 return voltar 777 unlikely mprováve 8 enter entrar 778 do someone a favour faze 8 descend descer um favor à alguén 8 overcome superar 778 That's all right tudo ben 8 overcome superar 778 That's all right tudo ben 8 overcome superar 778 That's all right tudo ben 9 barrister advogado desculs 778 Too thing não ha de qu 9 barrister advogado 778 That's all right tudo ben 9 barrister advogado 778 That's all right tudo ben 9 barrister advogado 778 That's all right tudo ben 9 case caso caso 9 barrister advogado 778 That's all right tudo ben 10 caso risk risk probit </td <td></td> <td></td>		
8 go in		
8 come in	768 come backvir de volta	777 extremeextremo
8 return voltar 777 unlikely improváve 8 enter entrar 778 do someone a favour faze 8 descend descer 778 do someone a favour faze 8 overcome superar 778 That's all right tudo ben 8 odown descer 778 Not at all não ha de qu 9 odown descer 778 Not at all não ha de qu 9 barrister advogado 778 You're welcome de nad 9 barrister advogado 778 No problem sem problem 0 risk risco 778 No problem sem problem 0 risk risco 778 Up completament 0 excuse (v) desculpar 779 cheek bochech 0 excuse (v) desculpar 779 cheek bochech 1 waist coat colet 779 pile empilhar / pilh 1 gallon galão 780 point pont o	768 go inentrar	777 reducereduzii
8 enter	768 come inentrar	777 likelyprováve
8 descend descer	768 return voltar	777 unlikelyimprováve
8 overcome superar 778 That's all right tudo ben 8 go down descer 778 Not at all não ha de qual 9 case caso 778 You're welcome de nad. 9 barrister advogado 778 Don't mention it não é nad. 0 (just) in case apenas se 778 No problem sem problem 0 risk risco 778 Up completament 0 run a risk correr risco 778 tear - tore - torn completament 0 excuse (v) desculpar 779 cheek bochech 0 excuse (n) desculpar 779 cheek memplihar / pilh 1 waist cintura 779 pile emplihar / pilh 1 waist cintura 779 pile emplihar / pilh 1 gallon galão 780 point ponto 1	'68 enterentrar	778 do someone a favour fazer
8 go down descer 778 Not at all. não ha de que de nado a descer 8 come down descer 778 It's nothing não ha de que de nado ade nado and ade nado and ade nado aporto ace nado a para se. 9 barrister advogado 778 You're welcome de nado and ade nado and ade nado and ade nado and aporto ace nado ace nado and ace nado and and ace nado ac	'68 descenddescer	um favor à alguém
8 come down descer 778 It's nothing não é nad 9 case caso 778 You're welcome de nad 9 barrister advogado 778 Don't mention it não se preocup 0 (just) in case apenas se 778 No problem sem problem 0 run a risk correr risco 778 tear - tore - torn rasga 0 excuse (v) desculpa 779 cheek bochech 1 waist cintura 779 cheek bochech 1 waist colete 179 cheek bochech 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 peap poilhar / pilh 1 gallon galão 780 point point point point point point <td>'68 overcome superar</td> <td>778 That's all righttudo bem</td>	'68 overcome superar	778 That's all righttudo bem
8 come down descer 778 It's nothing não é nad 9 case caso 778 You're welcome de nad 9 barrister advogado 778 Don't mention it não se preocup 0 (just) in case apenas se 778 No problem sem problem 0 run a risk correr risco 778 tear - tore - torn rasga 0 excuse (v) desculpa 779 cheek bochech 1 waist cintura 779 cheek bochech 1 waist colete 179 cheek bochech 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete 179 peap poilhar / pilh 1 gallon galão 780 point point point point point point <td>'68 go downdescer</td> <td>778 Not at allnão ha de que</td>	'68 go downdescer	778 Not at allnão ha de que
9 case	68 come down descer	
9 barrister	69 casecaso	778 You're welcome de nada
0 (just) in case apenas se. 778 No problem sem problem 0 risk risco 778 up completament 0 run a risk correr risco 778 tear – tore – torn completament 0 excuse (v) desculpa 779 cheek bochech 1 waist cintura 779 pile empilhar / pilh 1 waist colete rolete rolete rolete rolete pille empilhar / pilh 1 gallon galão 780 pile empilhar / pilh po not po of the other um en 1 gallon galão 780 pile ponto pof the other um en 2 jealous ciumento rolete		778 Don't mention itnão se preocupe
0 risk risco 778 up completament 0 run a risk correr risco 778 tear – tore – torn rasga 0 excuse (v) desculpar 779 cheek bochech 1 waist cintura 779 pile empilhar / pilh 1 waistcoat colete 1 fancy extravagante / desejar 1 pint 0.5679 litro 779 heap point point / ponto / ponto 1 gallon galão 780 point ponto / ponto / ponto 780 point ponto / ponto / ponto / ponto 2 jealous ciumento 780 point ponto /		
0 run a risk correr risco 0 excuse (v) desculpa 0 excuse (n) desculpa 1 waist cintura 1 waistcoat colete 1 maccompanie cintura 1 pint 0.5679 litro 1 gallon galão 2 jealous ciumento 2 jealous ciumento 2 jealousy ciúme 2 fortune fortunado 2 fortunate fortunado 2 fortunate fortunado 2 mine mine 2 miner mineiro 2 tend testemunhar 3 witness (v) testemunhar 5 get rid of livrar-se 5 get rid of livrar-se 5 get rid of livrar-se 5 sharp afiado 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 5 grind – ground – ground moer 780 proposition poposição LESSON 140 <		
0 excuse (v) desculpar 779 cheek bochech 0 excuse (n) desculpa 779 cheek desch 1 waist cintura 779 pile empilhar / pilh 1 waistcoat colete 779 pile empilhar / pilh 1 palous extravagante / desejar 779 heap pont of the other um en 1 pint 0.5679 litro 780 point pont of pont of pont pont of pont 1 pint 0.5679 litro 780 point pont of pont pont of pont 2 palous ciume 780 point pont of pont pont of pont 2 palous ciume 780 pont palout palout palout palout 2 fortunate <td></td> <td></td>		
1 excuse (n) desculpa 1 waist cintura 1 waist coat colete 1 fancy extravagante / desejar 1 pint 0.5679 litro 1 gallon galão 1 litre litro 2 jealous ciumento 2 jealousy ciúme 2 fortunate fortunado 2 fortunate fortunado 2 international internacional 2 mine mine fortunado 3 content (n) conteúdo 3 content (v or adj) contente 3 witness (v) testemunhar SSON 139 5 rid livrar-se 5 get rid of slove sharp afiado 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 5 grind – ground – ground moer 5 flour. farinha 6 vestravagante / desejar 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh. 779 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 pile empilhar / pilh. 779 one on top of the other um empilhar / pilh. 780 point ponto / ponto		_
1 waist		
1 waistcoat		
1 fancy extravagante / desejar 1 pint 0.5679 litro 1 gallon galão 1 litre litre litro 2 jealous ciumento 2 jealous ciumento 2 go out with sair com 2 fortune fortuna 2 fortunate fortunado 2 international internacional 2 mine mina 2 mine mina 2 content (n) conteúdo 3 content (v or adj) contentar / contente 3 witness (v) testemunhar SSON 139 5 rid livrar-se 5 get rid of livrar-se 5 get rid of sharp afiado 5 sharp afiado 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 5 grind – ground – ground moer 5 flour allow of sharp amolar (afiar) 5 grind – ground – ground moer 5 flour flow of sharp afiado 5 wheat trigo 779 heap point ponto / ponto / 780 point ponto / ponto / 780 point ponto / ponto / 780 point ponto / 780 ponto /		
1 pint 0.5679 litro 779 heap pilho 1 gallon galão 780 point ponto / p		•
11 gallon galão 780 point ponto / ponto 11 litre litro 780 freeze – froze – frozen congela 2 jealous ciúme 780 nought nule 2 jealousy ciúme 780 zero zere 2 go out with sair com 780 Fahrenheit Fahrenhei 2 fortune fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir 3 mine mine 780 scratch coceir 4 mine mine 780 scratch coça 5 mine mine 780 scratch coça 6 mine mine 780 scratch coça 7 mine mine 780 scratch coça 8 tend men 781 opposition oposição LESSON 140 782 the sooner rápido mesponsáve 7 rid mitra-se 78		
1 litre litro 780 freeze – froze – frozen congela 2 jealous ciúme 780 nought nule 2 jealousy ciúme 780 zero zero 2 go out with sair com 780 Fahrenheit Fahrenhei 2 fortune fortunado 780 insect inset 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir 3 mine mine mina 780 scratch coceir 4 mine mina 780 scratch coceir 5 mine mina 780 scratch coça 6 scrape raspa 781 opposition oposição 6 LESSON 140 782 the sooner the sooner the better mai 7 soutente 782 the sooner responsible responsáve 7 socream grita responsáve 782 council prefeitur 8 patrido mine mine mine mine mine responsíble responsáve <td< td=""><td></td><td></td></td<>		
2 jealous ciumento 780 nought nulo 2 jealousy ciúme 780 zero zero 2 go out with sair com 780 Fahrenheit Fahrenhei 2 fortune fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 insect insect 2 international internacional 780 scratch cocein 2 mine mine mine coça 2 mine mine mine raspa 2 mine tend scrape raspa 3 content (n) contentar/ opposition oposição LESSON 140 responsible responsáve 782 council prefeitur 783 scream grita 784 council prefeitur 785 pet rid of livrar-se 782 frighten 785 pet rid of livrar-se 782 frighten 785 pet rid of livrar-se 782 frighten 786 pet rid of livrar-se 783 horror 785 pet rid of morror	-	
2 jealousy ciúme 780 zero zero 2 go out with sair com 780 Fahrenheit Fahrenheit 2 fortune fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch cocein 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch cocein 2 mine mine mina 780 scratch coça 2 mine mina 780 scratch coça 3 mine mine mine raspa 4 mine mine mine raspa 5 mine mine mine raspa 6 mine mine mine raspa 7 mine mine mine raspa 8 mine mine mean poposition oposição LESSON 140 responsible responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve responsáve <td></td> <td>-</td>		-
2 go out with sair com 780 Fahrenheit Fahrenheit 2 fortune fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch cocein 2 international internacional 780 scratch coça 2 mine mina 780 scratch coça 2 mine mine mine raspa 3 content (n) conteúdo raspa tesson moposition oposição 4 tend mine mine mine mai mine mai mine mai mine mai tesson mai mine mai mine mai tesson mai mine mai mine mai mine mai mine mai mine mine mai mine <td></td> <td>-</td>		-
2 fortune fortunado 780 insect insect 2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir. 2 mine mina 780 scratch coça 2 mine mine raspa 780 scratch coça 781 opposition oposição LESSON 140 782 the sooner the better mai 782 responsible responsáve 782 council prefeitur 783 scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch mean mean grita 784 sight scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch scratch		
2 fortunate fortunado 780 itch coceir. 2 international internacional 780 scratch coça 2 mine mina 780 scrape raspa 2 miner mineiro 781 opposition oposição 2 tend tender 181 opposition oposição 3 content (n) conteúdo 782 the sooner the better mai 3 content (v or adj) contenter 782 the sooner rápido melho 3 witness (v) testemunhar 782 council prefeitur 5 soon 139 782 council prefeitur 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 fright susto 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 frighten assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 frighten assusta 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenç 5 flour farinha	-	
2 international internacional 780 scratch coça 2 mine mina 780 scrape raspa 2 miner mineiro 781 opposition oposição 2 tend tender 182 the sooner the sooner mai 3 content (n) contentar / rápido melho 3 content (v or adj) contente 782 the sooner rapido melho 3 witness (v) testemunhar 782 responsible responsáve 782 council prefeitur prefeitur 782 scream grita gright susto 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 frighten assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horror 5 sharp afiado 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenç 5 flour farinha 784 light – lit – lit acende		
2 mine mina 780 scrape raspa 2 miner mineiro 781 opposition oposição 2 tend tender 182 scrape mineiro 3 content (n) conteúdo 182 the sooner the sooner mai 3 content (v or adj) contente rápido melho 3 witness (v) testemunhar 782 responsible responsáve 782 council prefeitur prefeitur 782 scream grita susto 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 frighten assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horror 5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat trigo 784 candle velo		
2 miner mineiro 781 opposition oposição 2 tend tender 182 content (n) tesson 140 182 the sooner the sooner the better mai 3 content (v or adj) contente 182 responsible responsáve		-
LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better mai		
782 The sooner, the better mai 783 The sooner, the better mai 784 The sooner, the soone	72 miner mineiro	781 oppositionoposição
782 Trie Storier, the Better	72 tendtender	LESSON 140
Tapido, melho Tapido,		782 the sooner the better mais
782 responsible responsave 783 responsible responsave 783 responsible responsave 784 responsave 784 responsave 784 responsave 784 responsave 785 responsible responsave 784 responsave 784 responsave 785 responsible responsave 785	73 content (v or adj)contentar /	
SSON 139 782 council prefeiture 5 rid livrar-se 782 fright suste 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 fright suste 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horror 5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvade 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenç 5 flour farinha 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat trigo 784 candle velo	contente	
SSON 139 782 scream grita 5 rid livrar-se 782 fright susto 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 fright assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horror 5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenç 5 flour farinha 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat trigo 784 candle velo	73 witness (v)testemunhar	
5 rid livrar-se 782 fright susto 5 get rid of livrar-se 782 frighten assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horror 5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenço 5 flour farinha 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat trigo 784 candle velo	FSSON 139	•
5 get rid of livrar-se 782 frighten assusta 5 above all acima de tudo 782 horror horro 5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 blunt cego (faca) 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen amolar (afiar) 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground moer 783 sickness doenço 5 flour farinha 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat trigo 784 candle velo		
5 above all		
5 sharp afiado 783 mean mesquinho / malvado 5 blunt 783 thoughtless sem consideração 5 sharpen 783 pale pálido 5 grind – ground – ground 783 sickness doenço 5 flour 784 light – lit – lit acende 5 wheat 784 candle velo	75 get flu oflivrar-se	
5 blunt		
5 sharpen		
5 grind – ground – groundmoer 783 sicknessdoenç 5 flourfarinha 784 light – lit – litacende 5 wheattrigo 784 candlevel		
5 flourfarinha 784 light – lit – litacende 5 wheattrigo 784 candlevel		
5 wheatvel		
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	75 flourfarinha	
6 harm falha / fracasso	75 wheattrigo	
	76 harmmachucar	784 failure falha / fracassc

784	upset prejudicar / virar	795	I'm sorrydesculpe-me
	feel upset sentir-se chateado	796	wealthyrico
784	terribly terrivelmente (muito)	796	disasterdesastre
	wreckdestruir / destroços		flood enchente
785	misfortuneazar	796	then então (em seguida,
785	shipwrecknaufrágio		neste caso)
	salevenda	796	urge pesuadir
785	for saleà venda	797	affaircaso
	salesvendas		love affair caso amoroso
	advertisementanúncio	798	charm encantar
785	commercialcomercial	798	charming encantador / charmoso
785	rivalrival		musicalmusical
	over mais de	798	snakecobra
786	basementporão		snake charmerencantador
	bargainbarganha / negociar		de cobra
	cautionadvertir	798	instrument instrumento
	cautiously cautelosamente		latest mais recente
	rapidrápido		lastúltimo
	5ON 141		last but onepenúltimo
			blackboardlousa
	deliverentregar / transmitir		whiteboardlousa branca
	mail correspondência		chalkgiz
	beforehand de ante-mão		eyebrowsobrancelha
	criticcrítico		eyelashcílio
	expect esperar		eyelidpálpebra
	rely onconfiar em		lidtampa
	fastcompletamente		pan panela
	fasten fechar		favour favorecer
	porter porteiro		yachtiate
791	a fifty-minute lessonaula de		hinderimpedir
	50 minutos		clothevestir-se
	a four-door car carro de 4 portas		endlesssem fim
	jogcorrer / corrida		bunchcacho / ramalhete
	overnightda noite para o dia		grapeuva
	lifestyle estilo de vida	801	revolutionrevolução
	mere mero		-
	nuisance aborrecimento		5ON 143
	post posto / correio		resistresistir
	doorpostbatente		resistanceresistência
	goalgol / objetivo		substantialsubstancial
	dig – dug – dugcavar		baconbacon
	postage postagem		toast torrada
	naughty desobediente	803	fry – fried – friedfritar
	punishpunir		– frito – frito
	folddobrar		approximateaproximado
	native nativo		courseprato
	treasure tesouro		starter primeiro prato
	receiptrecibo		main courseprato principal
793	proveprovar		dessertsobremesa
LES:	SON 142		dinejantar
795	excuse medesculpe-me	804	marmalade compota de laranja
	and a second of the		

004 :	Odd starting to reduce the
804 jamgeléia	811 stay in touch withficar
804 pearpera	em contato com
804 plumameixa	812 toleratetolerar
804 the country o povo	812 go aheadcontinuar
804 rejoicealegrar	812 just the same da mesma forma
804 victoryvitória	812 bathbanho
804 shavebarbear-se	812 bathe banhar-se
804 razorlâmina	812 sunbathebanho de sol
804 healsarar	813 cheat trapacear / trapaceador
805 live (v)viver	813 dipimergir
805 live (adj)vivo	813 horizonhorizonte
805 musician músico	813 horizontalhorizontal
805 mildleve (fraco)	813 feed – fed – fedalimentar
805 remarkcomentário	814 hayfeno
805 lookolhar	814 strawpalha
805 stormy tempestuoso	814 stemtalo / haste
805 proof prova	815 development desenvolvimento
806 saying ditado popular	LESSON 145
806 traparmadilha	816 preferencepreferência
806 potpote	816 cuisinecozinha
806 cooking pot panela	816 style estilo
806 flowerpotvaso	816 help yourself sirva-se
806 coffee potbule de café	816 can't help não conseguir evitar
806 teapotbule de chá	816 load carga / carregar
806 in relation toem relação a	816 barrelbarril
806 relationshiprelacionamento	816 leadchumbo
806 relative relativo	816 rodvara
806 overweightobeso	816 voyageviagem
807 at seano mar	
807 by sea pelo mar	817 space espaço
LESSON 144	817 tourpasseio (excursão)
	817 touristturista
809 go past passar	817 pet bicho de estimação
809 nearbyperto	817 rabbitcoelho
810 in season da estação	817 run on funciona à
810 out of seasonfora da estação	817 createcriar
810 threadenfiar linha na agulha /	817 situated situado
linha	818 clothtecido
810 needle agulha	818 convinceconvencer
810 sew costurar	818 try julgar
810 compass bússola	818 set freelibertar
810 injectioninjeção	818 relievealiviar
810 agentagente	818 reliefalívio
810 agencyagência	818 pillpílula
811 titletítulo	818 painkiller analgésico
811 championcampeão	818 selfpróprio
811 boxerboxeador	819 selfishegoísta
811 enormousenorme	819 self-controlauto-controle
811 belief crença	819 controlcontrolar
811 effortesforço	819 lie – lay – lain deitar
o choreesioiço	– deitou – deitado
	deltad deltado

819	lie – lied – liedmentir
	– mentiu – mentido
819	lay – laid – laidcolocar
	– colocou – colocado
819	tightjusto
820	tight-fittingjusto
820	loose-fittingfolgado
820	airtighthermético
820	watertight à prova d'água
820	container recipiente
820	aim objetivo
820	take aim mirar
820	dampúmido
821	indeed realmente, de fato
821	emphasisênfase
821	jawmandíbula
821	ladderescada
821	verticalvertical
821	admit permitir / confessar
822	take placeacontecer
822	punishmentpunição



English-Slovak Vocabulary Book Stage 9

English in a quarter of the time!

STAGE 9

Slovak vocabulary

697 social	LESSON 127	706 daringodvážny
697 edge roh, hrana, momaly sa približovať 706 conserve šetriť, zachovať 706 eager horlivý, dychtivý 697 little by little pomaly sa približovať 706 rub ut horlivý, dychtivý 697 intend mať v úmysle, zamýšlať 706 rub out vymazať 697 tin konzerva 706 rub out vymazať 697 preserve zachovať, uchovať 706 rub out vymazať 697 aluminium hlinik 707 face to face zoči-voči 698 on average priemerne 707 face to face zoči-voči 698 on average priemerne 707 face to face zoči-voči 698 on average priemerne 707 face to face zoči-voči 699 sympathy náklonnosť, kladný postoj 708 to face zoči-voči 700 arickon domnievať sa 708 to face zoči-voči 700 ariline letecká spoločnosť 708 scarce zachňáť, byť súčasťou 708 scarcely sovata, fažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sovata, gzikavý 709 scarcely sovata, gzikavý 701 background <		
pomaly sa približovať 706 eager horlivý, dychtivý 706 rub trieť, drhnúť 707 rub trieť, drhnúť 707 706 rub trieť, drhnúť 707 706 rub trieť, drhnúť 707 707 707 707 707 707 707 707 708 707 708 707 708		
697 little by little postupne 706 rub trief, drhnúť 697 tinend mať v úmysle, zamýšľať 706 rub out vymazať 697 tin mať v úmysle, zamýšľať 706 rub out vymazať 697 preserve zachovať, uchovať 707 face tvár 697 aluminium hliník 707 face tvár 698 sympathy náklonnosť, kladný postoj 707 thus tak 700 reckon domnievať sa 708 involve zahŕňať, byť súčasťou 700 airline letecká spoločnosť 708 scarcely satrak napadnúť 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, ťažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 8 scarcely sotva, ťažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, ťažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, ťažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 709 impression dojem 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 impression dojem 701 highly vysoko 709 insult (ol uražka		
697 intend		
697 tin		
697 preserve		
697 aluminium hlinik 698 on average priemerne 699 sympathy. náklonnosť, kladný postoj 700 reckon domnievať sa 700 airline letecká spoločnosť 700 horrible hrozný 700 anxiety. úzkosť 700 anxiety. úzkosť 700 anxious. úzkostlivý, znepokojený 700 possession majetok 701 background pozadie, minulosť 701 the Browns Brownovcí 702 ancient staroveký 702 ancient staroveký 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 702 roght angle Letecká spoločnosť 703 aniety úzkosť 704 degree stupeň 705 argee about zhodnú sa na 705 agree that súplasíť, za prestúpiť na 706 agree with súhlasíť, za za rodevo kalasíť, že 707 face to face zoči-voči 709 god boh 707 thus statok 708 economize šetriť 708 economize sátriva. 708 economize sátrita.		
698 on average priemerne 707 god boh 699 sympathy náklonnosť, kladný postoj 707 thus tak 700 arvier domnievať sa 708 economize šetriť 700 airline letecká spoločnosť 708 involve zahŕňať, byť súčasťou 700 horrible hrozný 708 involve zahŕňať, byť súčasťou 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, fažko 700 anxiety úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, fažko 700 anxiety úzkostlivý, znepokojený 709 impression dojem 701 possession majetok 709 impression dojem 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 impression dojem 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 anger nemtery cintorín 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 anger mahenat 709 anger henvať 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 anger mahenat 709 anger metery cintorín 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 anger		
699 sympathynáklonnosť, kladný postoj 700 reckon domnievať sa 700 reckon domnievať sa 700 airline letecká spoločnosť 700 horrible hrozný 700 anxiety. úzkosť 700 anxiety. úzkosť 700 anxieusúzkostlivý, znepokojený 700 possession majetok 701 entertain hostiť, zabaviť 701 backgroundpozadie, minulosť 701 the Browns Brownovci 702 ancient staroveký 702 degree stupeň 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 702 grade Známka 702 centigrade Cerlzius 702 somewhat trochu 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 704 now that teraz keď 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 705 agree with sublesiť sa 705 run over prejsť, zraziť 706 take care dávať pozor, stará' sa 707 thus		
700 reckon domnievať sa 708 economize šetriť 700 airline letecká spoločnosť 708 involve zahŕňať, byť súčasťou 700 anxiely úzkosť 708 scarcely sotva, ťažko 700 possession majetok 709 impression dojem 701 entertain hostíť, zabaviť 709 bury zahrabať, pochovať 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 impression dojem 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 impression dojem 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 impression dodatočný, doplnkový 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 insult (v) uraziť 702 arentert starceuly sale sale		
700 airline		
700 horrible hrozný 200 anxiety úżkost 700 anxiety úżkost 700 anxiety úżkost 700 anxiety úżkostlivý, znepokojený 700 possession majetok 700 possession dojem 700 possession majetok 700 possession dojem 700 possesion 700 posses		708 involvezahŕňať, byť súčasťou
700 anxiety		
700 anxiousúzkostlivý, znepokojený 700 possession		708 scarcelysotva, ťažko
700 possession majetok 709 impression dojem 701 entertain hostif, zabaviť 709 bury zahrabať, pochovať 701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 cemetery cintorín 701 apply uchádzať sa 709 additional dodatočný, doplnkový 701 the Browns Brownovci 709 insult (v) uraziť 702 ancient staroveký 709 insult (v) uražka 702 Egypt Egypt 710 madness Šialenstvo 702 degree stupeň 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 702 grade Známka 702 centigrade Celzius 702 somewhat trochu 702 os mewhat trochu 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 712 fence plot 712 fence plot 712 agree about zhodnúť sa na 704 now that teraz keď 713 entrance vstup 705 agree to pristúpiť na 705 agree with súhlasiť s 713 indoors vonku 713 indoors vonku 715 care for nezáležať na 713 outdoors vonku		708 scarcevzácny, zriedkavý
701 background pozadie, minulosť 709 cemetery cintorín 701 apply		709 impressiondojem
701 apply	701 entertainhostiť, zabaviť	
701 highly vysoko 702 the Browns Brownovci 702 ancient staroveký 703 egypt Egypt 704 angle uhol 705 right angle pravý uhol 706 care for presvedčený 707 at all súhlasiť s 708 additional dodatočný, doplnkový 709 insult (v) uraziť 709 insult (v) uražka 709 insult (n) urážka 709 insult (v) uraziť 700 madness sialenstvo LESSON 129 712 afraid of báť sa niečoho 712 afraid that báť sa niečoho 712 afraid that báť sa niečoho 712 afraid to báť sa n	701 background pozadie, minulosť	
701 the Browns Brownovci 709 insult (v) urazit 702 ancient staroveký 709 insult (n) urážka 702 Egypt Egypt 710 madness šialenstvo 702 degree stupeň 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 703 grade Známka 704 confident presvedčený 704 confident presvedčený 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 705 agree that súhlasiť s 705 care for mezáležať na 708 insult (v) uraziť 709 insult (v) uraziť 710 madness šialenstvo LESSON 129	701 apply uchádzať sa	
702 ancient staroveký 709 insult (n) urážka 702 Egypt Egypt 710 madness šialenstvo 702 degree stupeň 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 702 grade Známka 702 centigrade Celzius 702 somewhat trochu 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 712 fence plot 712 fence plot 713 hall hala 704 now that teraz keď 715 agree that súhlasiť, že 705 agree with súhlasiť s 705 run over prejsť, zraziť 713 outdoors vonkuší 713 outdoors vonkuší 713 indoors vonkuší 713 indoors vonkuší 713 outdoors vonkuší 713 outd	701 highlyvysoko	
702 Egypt Egypt 710 madness		
702 degree stupeň 702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 702 grade Známka 702 centigrade Celzius 702 somewhat trochu 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 704 confident presvedčený 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 705 agree that súhlasiť, že 705 agree with súhlasiť s 706 run over prejsť, zraziť 707 angle uhol 712 afraid of báť sa niečoho 712 afraid that báť sa, že 712 afraid to báť sa niečo urobiť 712 crash naraziť 712 whiskers fúzy 712 gap diera 713 pentrance plot 713 hall hall hala 714 entrance vstup 715 town hall radnica 716 gree with súhlasiť, že 717 aprol naver vnútorný 718 town hall tekutina 719 town hall tekutina 719 town hall tekutina 710 outdoor vonkajší 710 outdoors vonku		• ,
702 angle uhol 702 right angle pravý uhol 703 grade známka 704 centigrade Celzius 705 aunity jednota, súdržnosť 706 confident presvedčený 707 agree about teraz keď 708 agree that súhlasiť, že 709 agree with súhlasiť s 700 angle uhol 712 afraid of báť sa niečoho 712 afraid that báť sa niečo urobiť 712 crash naraziť 712 gap diera 713 pentrance plot 714 hall hala 715 agree dout zhodnúť sa na 716 agree that súhlasiť, že 717 afraid that báť sa niečoho 718 afraid that báť sa niečoho 719 afraid that báť sa niečoho 710 afraid that báť sa niečoho 711 afraid that báť sa niečoho 712 afraid that báť sa niečo urobiť 712 crash naraziť 712 pap diera 713 pol hala 714 hall hala 715 town hall radnica 716 agree that súhlasiť, že 717 pol naraziť 718 indoor vnútri 719 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 710 outdoor vnútri 710 care for prejsť, zraziť 711 indoor vnútri 712 afraid that báť sa niečo urobiť sa ni		710 madnessšialenstvo
702 right anglepravý uhol712 afraid thatbáť sa, že702 gradeznámka712 afraid thatbáť sa niečo urobiť702 centigradeCelzius712 crashnaraziť702 somewhattrochu712 whiskersfúzy703 unityjednota, súdržnosť712 gapdiera704 confidentpresvedčený713 hallhala704 confidentpresvedčený713 hallhala705 agree aboutzhodnúť sa na713 town hallradnica705 agree withsúhlasiť, že713 liquidtekutina705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 indoorvnútorný705 care fornezáležať na713 outdoorsvonku		LESSON 129
702 grade známka 702 centigrade Celzius 703 somewhat trochu 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 712 gap diera 712 gap diera 712 fence plot 712 fence plot 713 hall hala 704 confident presvedčený 713 hall hala 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 705 agree that súhlasiť, že 705 agree with súhlasiť s 705 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 705 care for prezvedčení prejsť, zraziť 716 afraid to báť sa niečo urobiť 712 crash naraziť 712 gap diera 713 hall hall hala 714 now that teraz keď 715 entrance vstup 716 afraid to báť sa niečo urobiť 717 vhiskers fúzy 718 pop diera 719 fence plot 719 pop diera 7110 town hall radnica 7110 town hall radnica 7111 indoor vnútorný 7111 indoor vnútorný 7112 crash naraziť 712 crash naraziť 712 vhiskers fúzy 713 pop diera 714 plot indient vhit vershi páť sa niečo urobiť 715 care for nezáležať na 716 afraid to báť sa niečo urobiť 717 vhiskers fúzy 718 pop diera 719 plot 719 plot 710 vhiskers fúzy 711 plot 712 crash naraziť 712 crash naraziť 712 crash naraziť 712 vhiskers fúzy 712 pop diera 713 pop mirkershi protosiť sa niečo urobiť 714 vhiskers fúzy 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 pop diera 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 crash naraziť 712 pap diera 713 pop diera 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 plot 713 plot 713 plot 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 plot 712 plot 713 plot 713 plot 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 plot 712 plot 713 plot 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 plot 713 plot 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 712 plot 713 plot 714 plot 715 plot 715 plot 716 plot 717 plot 718 plot 718 plot 719 plot 719 plot 710 plot 710 plot 710 plot 710 plot 711 plot 711 plot 712 plot 713 plot 714		712 afraid ofbáť sa niečoho
702 grade známka 712 afraid to báť sa niečo urobiť 702 centigrade Celzius 712 crash naraziť 702 somewhat trochu 712 whiskers fúzy 702 at all vôbec 712 gap diera 703 unity jednota, súdržnosť 712 fence plot LESSON 128 712 hedge živý plot 704 confident presvedčený 713 hall hala 704 now that teraz keď 713 entrance vstup 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 713 town hall radnica 705 agree that súhlasiť, že 713 pool mláka 705 agree with súhlasiť, že 713 indoor vnútorný 705 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 713 outdoor vonkajší 705 run over prejsť, zraziť 713 indoors vnútri 705 care for nezáležať na 713 outdoors vonku		712 afraid that báť sa, že
702 somewhat trochu 702 at all vhiskers fúzy 712 gap diera 713 unity jednota, súdržnosť 712 fence plot 712 hedge živý plot 713 hall hala 704 now that teraz keď 713 entrance vstup 705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 713 town hall radnica 705 agree that súhlasiť, že 713 pool mláka 705 agree with súhlasiť s 713 liquid tekutina 705 agree with súhlasiť s 713 indoor vnútorný 705 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 713 outdoors vonkajší 715 care for nezáležať na 713 outdoors vonku		
702 at all		712 crash naraziť
703 unity		712 whiskersfúzy
LESSON 128 712 hedge		
704 confidentpresvedčený713 hallhala704 now thatteraz keď713 entrancevstup705 agree aboutzhodnúť sa na713 town hallradnica705 agree thatsúhlasiť, že713 poolmláka705 agree topristúpiť na713 liquidtekutina705 agree withsúhlasiť s713 indoorvnútorný705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 outdoorvonkajší705 run overprejsť, zraziť713 indoorsvnútri705 care fornezáležať na713 outdoorsvonku	703 unity jednota, sudrznost	
704 now thatteraz keď713 entrancevstup705 agree aboutzhodnúť sa na713 town hallradnica705 agree thatsúhlasiť, že713 poolmláka705 agree topristúpiť na713 liquidtekutina705 agree withsúhlasiť s713 indoorvnútorný705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 outdoorvonkajší705 run overprejsť, zraziť713 indoorsvnútri705 care fornezáležať na713 outdoorsvonku		
705 agree about zhodnúť sa na 713 town hall radnica 705 agree that súhlasiť, že 713 pool mláka 705 agree to pristúpiť na 705 agree with súhlasiť s 713 liquid tekutina 705 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 713 outdoor vonkajší 705 run over prejsť, zraziť 713 indoors vnútri 705 care for nezáležať na 713 outdoors vonku	704 confident presvedčený	
705 agree that súhlasiť, že 713 pool mláka 705 agree to pristúpiť na 713 liquid tekutina 705 agree with súhlasiť s 713 indoor vnútorný 705 take care dávať pozor, starať sa 713 outdoor vonkajší 705 run over prejsť, zraziť 713 indoors vnútri 705 care for nezáležať na 713 outdoors vonku		•
705 agree topristúpiť na713 liquidtekutina705 agree withsúhlasiť s713 indoorvnútorný705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 outdoorvonkajší705 run overprejsť, zraziť713 indoorsvnútri705 care fornezáležať na713 outdoorsvonku		
705 agree withsúhlasiť s713 indoorvnútorný705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 outdoorvonkajší705 run overprejsť, zraziť713 indoorsvnútri705 care fornezáležať na713 outdoorsvonku		
705 take caredávať pozor, starať sa713 outdoor		
705 run overprejsť, zraziť 713 indoorsvnútri 705 care fornezáležať na 713 outdoorsvonku		
705 care fornezáležať na 713 outdoorsvonku		•
705 Care for minimum fieldate fla		
706 I dare say Trútam si tvrdit /13 out of doorsvonku		
	706 I dare sayTrútam si tvrdiť	/ 13 OUT OT GOORSvonku

714 knee koleno	723 scalestupnica, škála
714 kneel – knelt – kneltkľačať	723 cornerbyť v úzkych
(základný tvar)	LESSON 131
kľačať (minulý čas)	724 chancešanca
kľačať (minulé príčastie)	724 by chancenáhodou
714 latebývalý, predchádzajúci	725 take hold ofchytiť, uchopiť niečo
714 latelynedávno	725 take by surprisezľaknúť sa
714 match zladiť, zápas	725 take a lookpozrieť sa
714 judo džudo 715 funeralpohreb	725 second-handz druhej ruky
715 mystery záhadný, mysteriózny	725 temptationpokušenie
715 mysteryzanadny, mysteriożny 715 pathchodník, cestička	725 dishonest nečestný
715 insure poistiť	725 viewvýhľad
715 insurancepoistenie	725 hide – hid – hiddenskryť
715 theftkrádež	(základný tvar)
716 thronetrón	skryť (minulý čas)
716 annoy obťažovať, hnevať	– skryť (minulé príčastie)
716 fly mucha, letieť	726 liar klamár
716 fall asleepzaspať	726 pay attention dávať pozor
716 soreboľavý	726 detail detail
716 design (v)navrhnúť	727 sweatpotiť sa
LESSON 130	727 nervousnervózny 727 underneathnaspodku, pod
718 compoundzložený	727 unlikena rozdiel od
719 currency mena	727 wanderponevierať sa, túlať sa,
719 unitjednotka	pórtevierat sa, tulat sa,pýtať sa sám seba
719 pennypenca	727 distinguishrozlíšiť
719 pencepenca	727 a whilechvíľa
720 slow downspomaliť	LESSON 132
720 speed upzrýchliť	
720 in addition tookrem, mimo	729 still stále, ešte (v zápore)
720 forbid – forbade – forbidden	729 yetešte (v otázke a zápore)
zakázať (základný tvar)	729 annoyancezlosť, nahnevanosť
– zakázať (minulý čas)	730 according topodľa 730 in my opinion podľa môjho názoru
– zakázať (minulé príčastie)	730 bandskupina, pejor. banda
720 peculiarzvláštny, osobitý	730 disturbancevýtržnosť
720 peculiarityzvláštnosť, špecialita	730 militaryvojenský
721 suffixprípona	731 linkspojitosť, odkaz
721 either of themhociktorý z nich	731 browseprezerať
721 neither of them ani jeden z nich	731 carriage náklad, koč
721 screwskrutka	731 inventionobjav
721 screwdriverskrutkovač	731 explanationvysvetlenie
722 maximummaximálny	732 abouto niečom, na niečom,
722 minimumminimálny	pri (blízko), nablízku
722 pointvýznam, zmysel	732 for days and dayscelé dni
722 essayesej	732 what about (you)a čo (ty)
722 paragraphodsek	732 bitter horký
722 padtampón 722 cotton woolvata	732 dissatisfactionnespokojnosť
722 absorb absorbovať	733 neat uprataný
722 reach outnačiahnuť sa	733 poverty chudoba
	733 admireobdivovať

733 admirationobdiv	743 foreheadčelo
733 generousštedrý	743 toweluterák
,	743 interest podiel
LESSON 133	743 shares akcie
736 hitchhikestopovať	743 tidinessporiadok
736 dear drahý, milý, vzácny	744 preferablevýhodnejší, lepší
736 easy	744 largelyz veľkej časti
736 ease	744 qualityvlastnosť
736 at ease pohodine	745 may as wellmôcť aj
736 ill at easenepohodlne 737 to be obligedbyť nútený	745 might as wellmôcť aj
737 steal ukradnúť niečo niekomu	745 on account ofkvôli
alebo odniekiaľ	745 energeticenergický
737 robokradnúť, vylúpiť	745 breathdych
niekoho alebo niečo	745 breathedýchať
737 robberylúpež	745 out of breath bez dychu, zadýchaný
737 thiefzlodej	745 throughcez
737 mask maska	746 clothingoblečenie
738 handle kľučka, zaobchádzať	LESSON 135
738 gentlejemný	748 to take into account vziať do úvahy
738 hand-in-hand ruka v ruke	748 tipprepitné
738 arm-in-arm ruka v ruke	748 make up your mindrozhodnúť sa
738 custom zvyk	748 delicatejemný
738 girlfriendpriateľka	748 observepozorovať
738 boyfriendpriateľ	748 observation pozorovanie
739 enableumožniť	749 historic historický
739 instructionnávod, pokyn	749 pawlaba
739 bookletbrožúra	749 claw pazúr
739 tenderjemný	749 woodendrevený
739 toughtvrdý	749 hutchata, chatrč
739 lovinglys láskou	749 woollenvlnený
LESSON 134	749 silken hodvábny
741 in my view podľa môjho názoru	749 goldenzlatý 750 every other day každý druhý deň
741 from my point of viewz môjho	750 every other day Razdy druhy den 750 assistpomôcť, asistovať
hľadiska	750 assistantasistent
741 if you ask mekeď sa ma pýtaš	750 pushchairkočík
741 as far as I'm concernedčo sa	750 otherwiseinak
mňa týka	750 engaged zaneprázdnený
742 clockwisev smere	750 performhrať, predviesť
hodinových ručičiek	750 performancevýkon
742 anticlockwisev protismere	750 trick trik
hodinových ručičiek	750 magickúzelnícky
742 symbol symbol 742 @ = at @ = zavináč	751 envyzávidieť
742 @ = at @ = zaviriac 742 . = dot = bodka	751 enviouszávistlivý
742 : = dot	751 celebrityznáma osobnosť
742 inquire (or enquire) informovat sa 742 inquiry (or enquiry)dopyt, pýtanie sa	751 CelebrityZriailia osobilost
742 inquity (or enquity)dopyt, pytame sa 742 escape utiecť	751 famesláva
742 prisonerväzeň	751 famesláva 751 advice (n)rada
	751 fame sláva 751 advice (n) rada 751 advise (v) poradiť
743 regretl'utovať	751 fame sláva 751 advice (n) rada 751 advise (v) poradiť 751 practice (n) cvičenie
743 regretl'utovať 743 wipeutrieť	751 fame sláva 751 advice (n) rada 751 advise (v) poradiť

751 licence (n) preukaz, povolenie	759 matekamarát, kamoš
751 license (v) povoliť	760 zoozoo
751 record (n)záznam, nahrávka	760 cageklietka
751 record (v)zaznamenať, nahrať	760 monkeyopica
752 scatterrozísť sa, rozpŕchnuť sa	760 apeľudoop
752 plantsadiť	760 closelyblízko
752 rowrad, riadok	LESSON 137
752 disorderlynedisciplinovaný	761 it is not so nie je to tak
752 tapklopať, kohútik	761 so, you have come! tak si prišiel!
(vodovodný)	761 it so happensnáhodou
752 turn on otočiť	761 I told you soHovoril som ti to
752 pollutionznečistenie	
752 pollutedznečistený	761 just (exactly)presne 761 melt topiť sa
LESSON 136	
	761 have something to do with mať
754 slightmierny, slabý	niečo spoločné s
754 upside down naopak,	762 pick at ďobať (preberať sa v jedle)
hore nohami	762 pick outvybrať
754 right way upsprávne,	762 regardpovažovať
tak ako má byť	762 regardspozdravy
755 featherperie	762 greetpozdraviť
755 wearopotrebovať, ošúchať	762 greetingspozdravy
755 sleeverukáv	762 bye-bye dovidenia
755 mendzašiť, opraviť	762 see you do skorého videnia
755 worn outobnosený, vyčerpaný	762 scentvôňa
755 exhaustedvyčerpaný	762 give off šíriť, vydávať
755 qualificationkvalifikácia, vzdelanie	763 welcomevítať, privítať
755 debtdlh	763 go right dariť sa, ísť dobre
756 interruptprerušiť	763 temper sebaovládanie, charakter
756 interruption prerušenie, výpadok	763 lose one's temperprestať sa
756 if only!kiežby!	ovládať
756 actčin, správať sa	763 thoughtful hĺbavý, zamyslený
756 capableschopný	763 go bad pokaziť sa
756 bar tehlička, tabuľka, mreža,	763 by nowuž, teraz
blokovať	764 warnvarovať
756 lockuzamknúť	764 ahead pred sebou
757 cart kára, vozík	764 triangletrojuholník
757 deceivesklamať	764 mercyzľutovanie
757 complainsťažovať sa	764 desiretúžba
757 complaint sťažnosť	764 ignorenevšímať si
758 either sideobidve strany	765 uprightvzpriamene
758 faintslabý, omdlieť	765 lung pomn. pľúca
758 excitementvzrušenie	765 organorgán
758 fearstrach	765 seldomzriedkavo, málokedy
759 happen to prihodiť sa, stať sa	765 work out riešiť, vyriešiť
759 outwardssmerom von	765 confusion zmätok
759 inwardssmerom dnu	765 electricalelektronický
759 leanoprieť sa, nakloniť sa	766 advance pokročiť, napredovať,
759 beneathpod	
759 give way poult	766 step by steppostupne,
759 give waypovolit 759 mankind'iudstvo	krok za krokom
וואוואוווו פכי ilialikiliuluastvo	KTOK Za KTOKOM

766	==4 ltr
766 progresszlepšiť sa	771 litreliter
766 in advancevopred, popredu	772 jealousžiarlivý
766 in arrears pozadu	772 jealousyžiarlivosť
766 cuff manžeta, rukáv	772 go out with chodiť s niekým
766 preparation príprava	772 fortuneveľa peňazí, majetok,
767 valleyúdolie, dolina	bohatstvo
767 injusticenespravodlivosť	772 fortunatešťastný
LESSON 138	772 international medzinárodný
768 bite – bit – bittenhrýzť	772 mine baňa
(základný tvar)	772 minerbaník
(zaktadný čvar)	772 tendzvyknúť, mať tendenciu
– hrýzť (minulé príčastie)	773 content (n)obsah
768 bareholý	773 content (v or adj) uspokojiť,
768 weaponzbraň	spokojný
	773 witness (v)svedčiť,
768 barelysotva	byť svedkom
768 go backvrátiť sa	LESSON 139
(na miesto, kde sa práve	775 ridzbaviť
nenachádzame)	
768 come backvrátiť sa	775 get rid of zbaviť sa niečoho
(na miesto, kde sa práve	775 above all predovšetkým, najmä
nachádzame)	775 sharpostrý
768 go invstúpiť	775 blunttupý
(na miesto, kde sa práve	775 sharpenbrúsiť, nabrúsiť
nenachádzame)	775 grind – ground – ground brúsiť
768 come invstúpiť	(základný tvar)
(na miesto, kde sa práve	– brúsiť (minulý čas)
nachádzame)	– brúsiť (minulé príčastie)
768 returnvrátiť sa	775 flourmúka
768 entervstúpiť	775 wheatpšenica
768 descendzostúpiť, zísť dolu	776 harmublížiť
768 overcomeprekonať	776 harmfulškodlivý
768 go downzísť dolu	776 harmlessneškodný
(na miesto, kde sa práve	776 creaturetvor
nenachádzame)	777 ironžehliť
768 come downzísť dolu	777 extreme extrémny
(na miesto, kde sa práve	777 reduceznížiť
nachádzame)	777 likely pravdepodobne
769 caseprípad	777 unlikelynepravdepodobne
769 barristeradvokát	778 do someone a favoururobiť
770 (just) in case (len) pre prípad	niekomu láskavosť
770 riskriziko	778 That's all right To je dobré
770 run a riskpodstúpiť riziko	778 Not at allNiet za čo
770 excuse (v) ospravedlniť	778 It's nothingZa nič
770 excuse (n)ospravedlnenie	778 You're welcomeProsím
771 waistpás, driek	778 Don't mention itTo nestojí za reč
771 waistcoatvesta	778 No problemŽiadny problém
771 fancyprepychový,	778 upso slovesom v zmysle
mať na niečo chuť, páčiť sa	urobiť niečo kompletne
771 pintpinta (jednotka objemu)	(break up – nalámať)
771 gallon galón (jednotka objemu)	(Siedicap Halamat)
ganon miningaron geamotica objettia)	

778 tear – tore – torn trhať 785 sales výpred	erát rčný rent ako erén úpa, enu enúť trne chly učiť ošta itým ritik ávať a na
- trhať (minulý čas) - trhať (príčastie minulé) 779 cheek	rčný rent ako erén úpa, renu enúť trne chly ručiť ošta ttým ritik ávať a na
779 cheek líce 786 over viac 779 cheeky drzý 786 basement sute 779 pile klásť 787 bargain výhodná ko 779 one on top of the other jeden na zjednávať c 779 heap kopa 787 caution napome 780 point špička 788 rapid rý 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť (základný tvar) 789 deliver dor 780 nought nula 789 deliver dor 780 rarene striabať sa 789 peforehand pred, pred 789 prezne predpokladať, očak 789 prezne predpokladať, očak 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 fasten pripe 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 fasten pripe 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 porter proter 780 porter	rent ako erén úpa, enu enúť trne rchly ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
779 cheek líce 786 over viac 779 cheeky drzý 786 basement sute 779 pile klásť 787 bargain výhodná kt 779 one on top of the other jeden na zjednávať c 780 one on top of the other jeden na zjednávať c 780 point špička 787 cautiously opar 780 point špička 788 rapid rý 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť LESSON 141 789 deliver dor 780 nought nula 789 deliver dor 789 mail pred, pred 780 rarene stupeň Fahrenheita 789 expect predpokladať, očak 789 rely on spoľahnúť se 780 itch svrbieť 790 fasten pripe 780 scratch škriabať sa 790 fasten pripe 780 scratch skriabať sa 790 porter 790 porter	ako erén úpa, enu enúť trne chly ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
779 cheeky drzý 786 basement sute 779 pile klásť 787 bargain výhodná ku 779 one on top of the other jeden na zjednávať c 787 caution napome 788 rapid napome 780 point špička 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť (základný tvar) (základný tvar) – zmrznúť (minulé príčastie) 789 deliver 780 nought nula 780 Fahrenheit stupeň Fahrenheita 780 itch svrbieť 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 orczana skriabať sa 780 orczana podrieť	erén úpa, enu enúť trne echly ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
779 pile	úpa, enu enúť trne rchly ručiť ošta ltým ritik ávať a na
779 one on top of the other jeden na zjednávať o 779 heap kopa 787 caution napome 780 point špička 788 rapid rý 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť LESSON 141 789 deliver dor 780 nought nula 789 beforehand pred, pred 780 nought nula 789 expect predpokladať, očako 780 Fahrenheit stupeň Fahrenheita 789 rely on spoľahnúť se 780 itch skriabať sa 790 fasten pripe 780 scrance skriabať sa 790 porter 790 porter	enu enúť trne rchly ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
779 heap kopa 780 point špička 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť (základný tvar) (základný tvar) – zmrznúť (minulý čas) 789 deliver 780 nought nula 780 zero nula 780 Fahrenheit stupeň Fahrenheita 780 itch syrbieť 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 rezeroe odrieť 780 rezeroe predpokladať, očako 780 rezeroe pripe 780 rezeroe predpokladať, očako 780 re	enúť trne chly ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
779 heap kopa 787 cautiously opa 780 point špička 788 rapid rý 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť LESSON 141 789 deliver dor 780 nought nula 789 beforehand pred, pred 789 pred pred, pred 780 rapro predpokladať, očak 789 rely on spoľahnúť se 790 fast 790 fasten pripe 780 scratch škriabať sa 790 porter 790 porter </td <td>ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na</td>	ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
780 point špička 780 freeze – froze – frozen zmrznúť (základný tvar) (základný tvar) – zmrznúť (minulý čas) 789 deliver 780 nought nula 780 rapid nula 780 rapid predpokladať, očakovate 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 rapid predpokladať, očakovate 780	ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
780 freeze – froze – frozen	ručiť ošta tým ritik ávať a na
	ošta tým ritik ávať a na
	ošta tým ritik ávať a na
789 mail	ošta tým ritik ávať a na
780 nought	tým ritik ávať a na
780 nought nula 780 zero nula 780 Fahrenheit stupeň Fahrenheita 780 insect hmyz 780 itch svrbieť 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 rerape gdrieť	ritik ávať a na
780 zeronula789 expectpredpokladať, očak.780 Fahrenheitstupeň Fahrenheita789 expectpredpokladať, očak.780 insecthmyz780 rely onspoľahnúť se780 scratchsvrbieť790 fastenpripe780 scratchškriabať sa790 porter790 porter	ávať a na
780 Fahrenneit 789 rely on spoľahnúť sz 780 insect hmyz 780 itch svrbieť 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 crano odrieť 790 fast pripe 790 porter n	a na
780 insect hmyz 780 itch svrbieť 780 scratch škriabať sa 780 scrance odrieť 790 fasten pripe 790 porter n	
780 itch	cnio
780 scratch skriabat sa 790 portern	
790 scrape odriof 790 portern	
100 SCIQUE	
791 opposition	
patdesiatifinutova not	
751 a loui-door car3tvordverove a	
782 the sooner, the better 791 jog	
čím skôr, tým lepšie 791 overnightcez noc, rý	
782 responsiblezodpovedný 791 lifestyleživotný	
782 councilrada 792 merečistý, ozaj	
782 scream kričať, vrieskať 792 nuisanceťažko zvládnute	
782 frightnepríjemi	
782 frightenvystrašený 792 post	
782 horrorhoror 792 doorpostzáru	
783 meanlakomý 792 goalbrá	
783 thoughtlesssebecký 792 dig – dug – dugko	
783 pale (základný t	
783 sickness choroba, nevoľnosť – kopať (minulý	čas)
784 light – lit – litzapáliť – kopať (minulé príča:	stie)
(základný tvar) 792 postage pošto	
– zapáliť (minulý čas) 793 naughty nezbedný, neposlu	ıšný
– zapáliť (minulé príčastie) 793 punishpotre	stať
784 candle sviečka 793 fold preh	ınúť
784 failureneúspech 793 nativematerir	nský
784 upset prekaziť, prevrátiť 793 treasure pol	
784 feel upsetbyť nahnevaný 793 receipt pokladničný dol	
784 terriblyveľmi, expr. strašne 793 provedoka	
785 wreckzničiť LESSON 142	
795 micfortuno nočťastio	, v.
785 shipwrock stroskotať 795 excuse meprepadyprepa	
785 sale	
795 for cala	
796 disasterpohroma, nešťa	istie

700 fland	004
796 floodzáplava	804 pearhruška
796 thenpotom, tak	804 plumslivka
796 urgesúriť	804 the countrykrajina
797 affairzáležitosť	804 rejoice tešiť sa
797 love affairl'úbostný pomer	804 victory víťazstvo
798 charmkúzlo, čaro	804 shaveholiť sa
798 charmingočarujúci	804 razoržiletka
798 musicalhudobný	804 healvyliečiť sa
798 snake had	805 live (v)žiť
798 snake charmer zaklínač hadov	805 live (adj)živý, naživo
798 instrument nástroj	805 musicianhudobník
799 latest najnovší	805 mildmierny, slabý
799 lastposledný	805 remarkpoznámka
799 last but one predposledný	805 lookvýraz
799 blackboardtabuľa (píše sa na ňu	805 stormybúrlivý
kriedou)	805 proofdôkaz
799 whiteboardtabuľa	806 saying príslovie
(píše sa na ňu špeciálnou fixkou)	806 trappasca
799 chalkkrieda	806 potnádoba
799 eyebrowobočie	806 cooking pothrniec
799 eyelash mihalnica	806 flowerpotkvetináč
799 eyelidočné viečko	806 coffee potkanvica na kávu
799 lidveko, pokrývka	806 teapotčajník
799 panpanvica, pekáč	806 in relation tovo vzťahu k
800 favouruprednostňovať	806 relationshipvzťah
800 yachtjachta	806 relativerelatívny
800 hinder prekážať	806 overweightobézny
800 clothe obliekať sa	807 at seapri mori
800 endlessnekonečný	807 by seapo mori
800 bunchkytica, strapec	·
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	LESSON 144
800 grapehrozno 801 revolutionrevolúcia	809 go pastísť okolo
801 revolutionrevolucia	809 nearbyblízky, neďaleký
LESSON 143	810 in seasonv sezóne
802 resistodolať	810 out of season mimo sezóny
802 resistanceodpor	810 threadnavliecť, niť
803 substantialvýdatný	810 needleihla
803 baconslanina	810 sewšiť
803 toasthrianka	810 compasskompas
803 fry – fried – fried pražiť	810 injectioninjekcia
(základný tvar)	810 agentagent
(¿dridarly tvar)	810 agencyagentúra
– pražiť (minulé príčastie)	811 titlenázov, titul
803 approximatepribližný	811 championvíťaz
803 coursechod	811 boxer boxer
803 starterpredjedlo	811 enormousobrovský
803 main coursehlavné jedlo	811 beliefviera
803 dessertdezert	811 effortnámaha, úsilie
803 dinestolovať	811 stay in touch withzostať v
804 marmalademarmeláda	kontakte s niekým
804 jamdžem	013 4-1
004 juillimazeiii	812 toleratezniesť, vydržať

812 812 812 813 813 813 813 813	go ahead	819 819 820 820 820	lie – lay – lainležať (základný tvar) – ležať (minulý čas) – ležať (minulé príčastie) lie – lied – lied. klamať (základný tvar) – klamať (minulé príčastie) lay – laid – laidpoložiť, zniesť, prestrieť (základný tvar) – položiť, zniesť, prestrieť (minulý čas) – položiť, zniesť, prestrieť (príčastie minulé) tight pevný tight-fitting priliehavý loose-fitting voľný airtight vzduchotesný
	stemstonka		watertightvodotesný
	developmentvývoj		containernádoba
	,		aimcieľ
816 816 816 816 816 816 816 817 817 817 817 817 817 817	preference	820 821 821 821 821 821 821 822 822	am

818 convince presvedčiť
818 try súdiť
818 set free prepustiť, oslobodiť
818 relieve zmierniť, oslobodiť
818 relief úľava
818 pill tabletka
818 painkiller tabletka proti bolesti
819 self vlastné ja, osobnosť
819 selfish sebecký
819 self-control sebakontrola
819 control



English-Spanish Vocabulary BookStage 9

English in a quarter of the time!

STAGE 9

Spanish vocabulary

LESS	SON 127	704	now that	ahora que
697	socialsocial	705	agree about	estar de
	edge filo, borde; acercar(se) /			acuerdo sobre
	avanzar poco a poco	705	agree that	estar de
697	little by littlelentamente,			acuerdo en que
	poco a poco	705	agree to	estar de acuerdo en
697	intendtener la intención, pensar	705	agree with	estar de acuerdo con
	(en hacer algo)	705	take care	tener cuidado
697	tinlata, estaño, hojalata			cuidar(se)
	preserveconservar	705	run over	atropellar
	aluminiumaluminio	705	care for	gustar
	on average de media,	706	I dare say	creo que
	como promedio/término medio			me imagino que
699	sympathy compasión, lástima	706	daring	audacia, coraje
	reckon creer, considerar, pensar	706	require	requerir, exigir
	airlineaerolínea	706	conserve	ahorrar, conservar
	horriblehorrible/s	706	eager	ansioso/a/os/as
	anxietyansiedad			entusiasta/s
	anxious ansioso/a/os/as	706	rub	frotar
	possession posesión	706	rub out	borraı
	entertainrecibir como			goma
	invitado/a/os/as	707		dar a (un lugar)
701	backgroundfondo,			. estar orientado/a/os/as
	segundo plano (cosa),	707	face to face	cara a cara
	historial, experiencia (persona)			dios
701	applysolicitar, aplicar(se)			or lo tanto, de ese modo
	highlyaltamente, muy			economizar, ahorrai
701	the Brownslos Browns	708		suponer, consistir
702	ancientantiguo/a/os/as			involucrar, implicar
	Egypt Egipto			atacaı
702	degreegrado			apenas
702	angle ángulo			escaso/a/os/as
	right angleángulo recto			impresión
702	grade nota, calificación			enterrai
702	centigradecentígrado			cementeric
702	somewhat algo, un tanto	709	anger	enfadar
702	at all en absoluto,			adicional/es
	nada, para nada			insultar
703	unity unidad			insulto
LESS	SON 128	710	madness	locura
704	confidentcon/	LESS	ON 129	
	que tiene confianza o seguridad	712	afraid of	miedo de
	,			

712 afraid that miedo de que + frase	720 slow downreducir velocidad,
712 afraid tomiedo de + verbo	ralentizar
712 crashaccidente, choque	720 speed upacelerar
712 whiskers bigotes de un animal	720 in addition toademás de
712 gap espacio, hueco,	720 forbid – forbade – forbidden
'gap year' = año sabático	prohibir
que se toman	720 peculiar peculiar/es
algunos estudiantes	720 peculiarity peculiaridad
712 fencevalla	721 suffixsufijo
712 hedgeseto	721 either of themcualquiera
713 hallsalón, sala grande	de ellos/as
713 entrance'entrance hall' = hall,	721 neither of themninguno
vestíbulo, entrada	de ellos/as
713 town hallayuntamiento	721 screwtornillo
713 pool charca/charco; piscina	721 screwdriverdestornillador
713 liquidlíquido	722 maximummáximo
713 indoorinterior/es	722 minimum mínimo
713 outdoor exterior/es	722 pointsentido, propósito,
713 indoorsdentro	punto, cuestión
713 outdoorsfuera, al aire libre	722 essay redacción, composición,
713 out of doorsfuera, al aire libre	trabajo, ensayo
714 kneerodilla	722 paragraphpárrafo
714 kneel – knelt – knelt arrodillarse	722 pad acolchar, tener relleno,
714 late último/a/os/as, anterior/es,	almohadilla
difunto/a, antiguo	722 cotton woolalgodón, guata
714 latelyúltimamente	722 absorbabsorber
714 match combinar, hacer juego,	722 reach outextender la mano
medirse con, partido	723 scaleescala
714 judojudo	723 corner acorralar; esquina, rincón
715 funeralfuneral	·
715 mystery misterio	LESSON 131
715 path camino, senda, sendero	724 chanceoportunidad
715 insure asegurar	724 by chancepor casualidad
715 insurance seguro	725 take hold of agarrarse a
715 theftrobo	725 take by surprise pillar por sorpresa
716 thronetrono	725 take a look echar una ojeada
716 annoymolestar, irritar, fastidiar	725 second-hand segunda mano
	725 temptation tentación
716 follogia mosca	725 dishonest deshonesto/a/os/as,
716 fall asleepquedarse	fraudulento/a/os/as
dormido/a/os/as	725 viewvista
716 soredolorido/a/os/as,	725 hide – hid – hiddenesconder
irritado/a/os/as	726 liar mentiroso/a
716 design (v)diseñar	726 pay attention prestar atención
LESSON 130	726 detail detalle
718 compound compuesto/a/os/as	727 sweatsudar
719 currencydivisa, moneda	727 nervousnervioso/a/os/as
719 unitunidad	727 underneath debajo
719 penny penique	727 unlikea diferencia de
719 pence plural de 'penny' (penique)	
	727 wandernasear
cuando se habla del valor del dinero	727 wanderpasear 727 distinguishdistinguir

727 a whileun rato	737 mask máscara, careta
	738 handle manejar, tratar,
LESSON 132	picaporte, pomo
729 still todavía	738 gentlesuave/s,
729 yettodavía, ya	delicado/a/os/as
729 annoyancemolestia, fastidio	738 hand-in-hand de la mano
730 according tosegún	738 arm-in-arm del brazo
730 in my opinion en mi opinión,	738 customcostumbre
a mi parecer	738 girlfriendnovia
730 band pandilla, grupo musical,	738 boyfriendnovio
banda de música,	739 enablecapacitar, permitir
banda (material)	739 instructioninstrucción
730 disturbancealboroto, disturbio	739 bookletfolleto
730 militarymilitar/es	739 tenderblando/a/os/as,
731 linkvínculo, conexión, enlace	tierno/a/os/as
731 browsenavegar por internet,	739 toughduro/a/os/as
curiosear, echar un ojeada	_
731 carriagevagón de tren,	739 lovinglycon ternura,cariñosamente
carro, carruaje	
731 inventioninvención	LESSON 134
731 explanationexplicación	741 in my viewen mi opinión
732 aboutsobre, en, por ahí	741 from my point of view
732 for days and days (durante)	desde mi punto de vista
un montón de días	741 if you ask mesi quieres saber mi
732 what about (you)	opinión, para mí
732 bitteramargo/a/os/as,	741 as far as I'm concerneden lo
resentido/a/os/as,	que a mí respecta, para mí
amargado/a/os/as	742 clockwiseen el sentido de
732 dissatisfaction descontento,	las agujas del reloj
insatisfacción	742 anticlockwise en sentido
733 neat ordenado/a/os/as,	contrario a las agujas del reloj
arreglado/a/os/as	742 symbolsímbolo
733 povertypobreza	742 @ = at @ = arroba
733 admireadmirar	742 . = dot = punto
733 admiration admiración	742 inquire (or enquire) preguntar,
733 generous generoso/a/os/as	pedir información,
LESSON 133	informarse
	742 inquiry (or enquiry) pregunta,
736 hitchhike hacer dedo,	investigación
hacer autostop	742 escape escapar
736 dearquerido/a/os/as,	742 prisoner prisionero/a
valioso/a/os/as, caro/a/os/as	743 regretarrepentirse, lamentar
736 easycómodo/a/os/as, fácil/es	743 wipe secar
736 ease aliviar, facilidad	743 foreheadfrente
736 at easea gusto	743 towel toalla
736 ill at easeincómodo/a/os/as	743 interestinterés
737 to be obligedverse	743 sharesacciones
obligado/a/os/as	743 tidinessorden
737 stealrobar	744 preferablepreferible/s
737 robrobar	744 largelyen gran o en buena parte,
737 robberyrobo	mayormente
737 thiefladrón/ladrona	

	qualitycalidad		practice (n)práctica
745	may as well mejor +		practise (v)practicar
	hacer/no hacer algo	751	licence (n)licencia
745	might as well mejor +	751	license (v)conceder una licencia
	hacer/no hacer algo		record (n)récord
745	on account ofa causa de		record (v) anotar, grabar
	energetic energético/a/os/as		scatteresparcir, dispersar(se)
	breath aliento, respiración		plantplantar
	breatherespirar		row fila, hilera
	out of breathsin aliento,		disorderlydesordenado/a/os/as,
743	sin respiración	132	alborotado/a/os/as
7/15	throughpor medio de,	752	tapdar un toque/golpecito,
743		/32	
746	por causa de, por	750	(water) tap = grifo
/46	clothingropa		turn onabrir (un grifo)
LES:	SON 135		pollution contaminación, polución
748	to take into accounttener	752	pollutedcontaminado/a/os/as
	en cuenta	LES:	SON 136
748	tip punta, propina	754	slightleve/s, ligero/a/os/as
	make up your mind decidirse		upside downal revés, boca abajo
	delicatedelicado/a/os/as		right way up la posición correcta
	observeobservar		featherpluma
	observation observación	/55	wear desgastar, wear a hole
	historichistórico/a/os/as	755	= hacer un agujero (por desgaste)
	pawpata (de animal)		sleeve manga
	clawgarra, zarpa		mendcoser, remendar
	woodende madera	755	worn outexhausto/a/os/as,
	hut cabaña, choza		muy cansado/a/os/as
	woollende lana		exhaustedexhausto/a/os/as
749	silken sedoso/a/os/as,		qualificationtítulo
	como la seda	755	debt deuda
749	goldendorado/a/os/as	756	interruptinterrumpir
750	every other daycada dos días,	756	interruption interrupción
	(en) días alternos		if only!iojalá! isi por
750	assist ayudar, asistir		lo menos + verbo!
	assistantdependiente/a	756	actactuar, act
	(de un comercio)		capablecapaz/capaces
750	pushchair silla/sillita (de niño/a)		barprohibir, excluir,
	otherwise por lo demás,		bloquear, barrote, barra
	aparte de eso	756	lockcerrar con llave,
750	engagedocupado/a/os/as	, 50	cerrar bajo llave
	performactuar, ejecutar	757	cartcarro, carreta
	performanceactuación		deceiveengañar
	tricktruco		complainquejarse
		757	complaint quejaise
	magicmágico/a/os/as	757	complaint queja
/ D I	envyenvidia		either side ambos lados
	enviousenvidioso/a/os/as	/58	faintdesmayarse, leve/s,
	celebrity celebridad	750	ligero/a/os/as
	fame fama	/58	excitement excitación,
	advice (n)consejo		entusiasmo
/51	advise (v)aconsejar	/58	fear miedo

		happen to dar la casualidad	763	by now para estas horas,
	750		764	
159 inwards	/59			
hacia el interior 759 lean	750			
759 lean inclinarse, apoyarse 759 beneath	759			
759 beneath	750			
759 give way ceder 759 mankind humanidad derecho/a/os/as, 759 mate amigo/a, colega 765 lung pulmón 760 zoo zoo 765 seldom mankind derecho/a/os/as, 760 zoo zoo 765 seldom mara vez, seldom mara vez, seldom mara vez, solucionar 765 seldom mara vez, 766 selectrical meléctricolar 766 selectrical mara vez,				
759 markind humanidad 759 mate amigo/a, colega 760 zoo zoo 760 cage jaula 760 monkey mono 760 closely estrechamente LESSON 137 65 it is not so no es así, no es verdad 761 it is not so que has venidol 761 it so happens da la casualidad de que 761 it so happens da la casualidad de que 761 just (exactly) justamente, justo, 761 have something to do with texactamente 762 pick at comer con poca gana, picotear picotear 762 pick at comer con poca gana, picotear picotear 762 pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 greet saludos 762 pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 greet saludos 762 greet saludos 763 go greet saludos 764 greetings saludos <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td></td></t<>				
759 mate .amigo/a, colega 765 lung pulmón 760 zoo .zoo .órgan .órgan 760 monkey .mono .mon			703	
760 zoo			765	
760 cage		-		
760 monkey mono 760 ape simio 760 closely estrechamente EESSON 137 761 it is not so no es así, no es verdad 761 so, you have come! io sea, de que has venido! 761 it so happens da la casualidad mode melt descrito) 762 ijust (exactly) justamente, justo, exactamente 761 melt derretir(se) 762 pick at comer con poca gana, picotear 762 pregard considerar 762 greet saludar 762 greet saludar 763 greet saludar 764 greetings saludos 765 delectrical eléctrico/alos/as 766 advance avanzar, avance 766 step by step paso a paso 766 progress avanzar, progressr 766 in advance por adelantado 766 in arrears cobrar a mes vencido 767 valley valle 767 injustice injusticia EESSON 138 768 bite – bit – bitten morder 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; 768 weapon arma 769 see you hasta luego 760 scent olor, aroma 761 give off con 'scent' e despedir, solore aroma/olor 762 give off con 'scent' edespedir, solore aroma/olor 763 welcome dar la bienvenida (verbo), bienvenido/a/os/as (adjetivo) 765 devtrical seléctrical eléctrico/alos/as 766 advance avanzar, avance 766 step by step paso a paso 767 progress avanzar, progresar 766 in advance por adelantado 767 valley valle 767 injustice injusticia EESSON 138 768 bite – bit – bitten morder 768 barely apenas 768 barely apenas 768 go back volver/regresar 769 see you deu na sitio 769 see you descender 760 see you descender 761 melt devertir(se) 762 pick at comer con poca gana, picotear 763 melt descender 764 bit a bit				
760 ape simio 765 work out solucionar 760 closely estrechamente 765 confusion confusion 761 it is not so no es así, no es verdad 766 electrical eléctrico/a/os/as 761 it is not so que has venido! 766 electrical eléctrical/aso/as 761 it is not so que has venido! 766 electrical eléctrical/aso/as 761 it is not so que has venido! 766 electrical eléctrical eléctrical evaranzar, avance 761 it so happens da la casualidad 766 in advance pos a paso 766 progress avanzar, progresar 766 in advance por adelantado 766 in advance por adelantado 766 progress avanzar, progresar 66 cuff puño de una manga 766 preparation preparación 767 valley valley valley met met wereiricse) 166 preparation preparación 767 valley valley met met wereiricse 167 injustice injustica 167 injustica 168 bite – bit – biten 168 bite – bit – biten 168 bite – bit – biten 168 bare 168 bare 168 bare 168 bare <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><td>703</td><td></td></t<>			703	
760 closely			765	
LESSON 137 761 it is not so				
761 it is not so				
761 so, you have come! io sea, with a come wi	LES!	SON 137		
761 it so happens				
761 it so happens	761			
Activation Act				
761 told you so	761	it so happensda la casualidad		
761 just (exactly) justamente, justo, exactamente 761 melt derretir(se) 761 have something to do with tener algo que ver, estar relacionado con 762 pick at comer con poca gana, picotear 762 pick out eleigr, seleccionar 762 regard considerar 762 regards saludos 762 greet saludar 762 greet saludar 762 greet saludar 762 pick out eleigr, seleccionar 762 regards saludos 763 bare descubierto, descalzo, bare minimum' bare wapon arma 768 barely apenas 768 barely apenas 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 769 preparation mercation 767 valley valle 767 injustice injustica 168 bite – bit – bitten morder bare wiscolier descubierto, descalzo, bare minimum' bare minimum' bare minimum' bare minimum' bare burden descubierto, descalzo, bare minimum' bare wapon arma 768 barely apenas 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 769 preparation mercation 767 valley valle 767 injustice 1670 injustica 768 bite – bit – bitten morder bare descubierto, descalzo, bare minimum' bare piuto imprescindible 768 weapon arma 768 go back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 come back volver/regresar de un sitio 768 barell descubierto, apenas 769 go in entrar 769 ower ome superar, vencer 769 ower ome superar, vencer 769 come down bajar, descender 769 case caso 769 barrister abogado/a 769 barrister abogado/a 769 barrister abogado/a 769 barrister abogado/a				
restatemente melt derretir(se) 761 have something to do with tener algo que ver, mestar relacionado con 762 pick at comer con poca gana, micro pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 regards saludos 762 greet saludar 762 greetings saludos 762 bye-bye adiós 763 bere descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 764 bare injustice injusticia LESSON 138 768 bite – bit – bitten morder 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 769 bare injustice injusticia LESSON 138 768 bite – bit – bitten morder 768 bare velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare descubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir, seleccionar 768 bare velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir seleccionar 768 go back velosubierto, descalzo; mestar elegir seleccionar 769 bar				
761 melt	761	just (exactly) justamente, justo,		
761 have something to do with				
algo que ver,				
mestar relacionado con 762 pick at	761	have something to do with tener	LESS	SON 138
762pick at				
melotear 762 pick out elegir, seleccionar 762 regard. considerar 762 regards saludos 763 greetings saludos 764 bye-bye adiós 765 see you hasta luego 766 scent olor, aroma 767 give off con 'scent' = despedir, soltar aroma/olor 768 welcome dar la bienvenida (verbo), bienvenido/a/os/as (adjetivo) 768 yeapon arma 769 barely apenas 768 weapon arma 768 go back volver/regresar 768 come back volver/regresar 769 go in entrar 760 go in entrar 760 go in entrar 761 descender 762 go down bajar, descender 763 lose one's temper perder la calma olos estribos 764 overcome superar, vencer 765 temper perder la calma olos estribos 766 thoughtful pensativo/a/os/as 767 go barrister abogado/a 768 return regresar 768 overcome superar, vencer 768 go down bajar, descender 769 case caso 769 barrister abogado/a 770 (just) in case		algo que ver,		bite – bit – bittenmorder
762 pick outelegir, seleccionar762 regardconsiderar768 weaponarma762 regardssaludos768 barelyapenas762 greetsaludos768 go backvolver/regresar762 greetingssaludos768 come backvolver/regresar762 see youhasta luego768 go inentrar762 give offcon 'scent' = despedir,768 go inentrar763 welcomeda la bienvenida (verbo),768 returnregresar763 go rightir bien768 overcomesuperar, vencer763 lose one's temperperder la calma768 go downbajar, descender763 go badcon 'food' (comida)769 barristerabogado/a760 paristerabogado/a770 (just) in casepor si acaso		algo que ver,		bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,
762 regardconsiderar768 weaponarma762 regardssaludos768 barelyapenas762 greetsaludar768 go backvolver/regresar762 bye-byeadiós768 come backvolver/regresar762 see youhasta luegode un sitio762 scentolor, aroma768 go inentrar762 give offcon 'scent' = despedir,768 come inentrar763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),768 enterenterentrar763 go rightir bien768 descenddescender763 lose one's temperperder la calma768 come downbajar, descender763 lose one's temperperder la calma769 casecaso763 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as769 barristerabogado/a763 go badcon 'food' (comida)770 (just) in casepor si acaso	762	algo que ver, estar relacionado con		bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo, descubierto, descalzo;
762 regardssaludos768 barelyapenas762 greetsaludar768 go backvolver/regresar762 greetingssaludosa un sitio762 bye-byeadiós768 come backvolver/regresar762 see youhasta luegode un sitio762 scentolor, aroma768 go inentrar762 give offcon 'scent' = despedir,768 come inentrar763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),returnregresar763 welcomeal bienvenida (verbo),returnregresar763 go rightir bienreturnregresar763 descenddescender765 descenddescender766 go downbajar, descender767 come downbajar, descender768 come downbajar, descender769 casecaso760 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as760 go badcom 'food' (comida)regensativo/a/os/as760 go badcom 'food' (comida)regensativo/a/os/as761 go badcom 'food' (comida)regensativo/a/os/as762 go badcom 'food' (comida)regensativo/a/os/as763 go badcom 'food' (comida)regensativo/a/os/as		algo que ver,estar relacionado con pick atcomer con poca gana,picotear		bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo, descubierto, descalzo; 'bare minimum'
762 greetsaludar768 go backvolver/regresar762 greetingssaludos768 come backvolver/regresar762 bye-byeadiós768 come backvolver/regresar762 see youhasta luegode un sitio762 scentolor, aroma768 go inentrar762 give offcon 'scent' = despedir,come inentrar763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),returnregresar763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),returnregresar763 go rightir bienreturnregresar763 temperir bienreturndescenddescender763 tempercarácter, genio, humorresturnsuperar, vencer763 lose one's temperperder la calmaresturnsuperar, vencer763 lose one's temperperder la calmaresturnresturnresturn765 come indescenddescend768 come inentrar768 descenddescender768 overcomesuperar, vencer768 come downbajar, descender769 come downbajar, descender760 parristerabogado/a761 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as762 go badcom 'food' (comida)763 come backvolver/regresar765 come insuperar768 come insuperar768 come insuperar768 come insuperar768 come insuperar768 come insuperar768 come insuperar	762	algo que ver,estar relacionado con pick atcomer con poca gana,picotear pick outelegir, seleccionar	768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;'bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible
762 greetingssaludos	762 762	algo que ver,	768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;'bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma
762bye-byeadiós768come backvolver/regresar762see youhasta luegode un sitio762scentolor, aroma768go inentrar762give offcom 'scent' = despedir,768come inentrar763welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),768enterregresar763go rightir bien768enterentrar763go rightir bien768overcomesuperar, vencer763tempercarácter, genio, humor768go downbajar, descender763lose one's temperperder la calma768come downbajar, descender763thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as769barristerabogado/a763go badcon 'food' (comida)770(just) in casepor si acaso	762 762 762	algo que ver, estar relacionado con pick at comer con poca gana, picotear pick out elegir, seleccionar regard considerar regards saludos	768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas
762 see youhasta luego	762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas
762 scentolor, aroma768 go inentrar762 give offcon 'scent' = despedir,768 come inentrar763 welcomesoltar aroma/olor768 returnregresar763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),68 enterenter763 go rightir bien768 overcomesuperar, vencer763 tempercarácter, genio, humor768 go downbajar, descender763 lose one's temperperder la calma768 come downbajar, descender763 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as769 barristerabogado/a763 go badcon 'food' (comida)770 (just) in casepor si acaso	762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas go backvolver/regresara un sitio
762 give off	762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,descubierto, descalzo;bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas go backvolver/regresara un sitio come backvolver/regresar
soltar aroma/olor 768 returnregresar 763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),bienvenido/a/os/as (adjetivo) 768 descenddescender 763 go rightir bien 768 overcomesuperar, vencer 763 temperperder la calmao los estribos 769 casecaso 763 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as 769 barristerabogado/a 760 go badcon 'food' (comida) 770 (just) in casepor si acaso	762 762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,'bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas go backvolver/regresara un sitio come backvolver/regresarde un sitio
763 welcomedar la bienvenida (verbo),bienvenido/a/os/as (adjetivo) 763 go rightir bien 763 tempercarácter, genio, humor 764 lose one's temperperder la calmao los estribos 765 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as 766 go downbajar, descender 767 case	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas go backvolver/regresara un sitio come backvolver/regresarde un sitio go inentrar
media descender media descende	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bittenmorder baredesnudo,bare minimum'= justo lo imprescindible weaponarma barelyapenas go backvolver/regresara un sitio come backvolver/regresarde un sitio go inentrar
763 go right	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
763 temper	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 762	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
763 lose one's temperperder la calma o los estribos 769 case	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
molos estribos 769 case	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
763 thoughtfulpensativo/a/os/as 769 barristerabogado/a 763 go badcon 'food' (comida) 770 (just) in casepor si acaso	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
763 go badpor si acaso	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763 763 763 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
riesgo	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763 763 763 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768	bite – bit – bitten
	762 762 762 762 762 762 762 763 763 763 763	algo que ver,	768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 768 769 769 770	bite – bit – bitten

770 run a riskcorrer un riesgo	778 That's all right de nada
770 excuse (v) disculpar, perdonar	778 Not at all de nada
770 excuse (n)excusa, pretexto	778 It's nothing de nada
771 waist cintura	778 You're welcome de nada
771 waistcoatchaleco	778 Don't mention it de nada
771 fancyapetecer,	778 No problem de nada
gustar alguien a alguien,	778 upcompletamente,
muy elaborada	muchas veces
771 pintpinta	778 tear – tore – tornromper, rasgar
771 gallon galón	779 cheekmejilla
771 litrelitro	779 cheekydescarado/a/os/as,
772 jealous celoso/a/os/as,	atrevido/a/os/as
envidioso/a/os/as	779 pileamontonar, apilar,
772 jealousycelos, envidia	montón, pila
772 go out withsalir con (alguien)	779 one on top of the other
772 fortune fortuna	uno/a encima de otro/a
772 fortunateafortunado/a/os/as	779 heapmontón, pila
772 internationalinternacional/es	780 pointpunta, punto
772 minemina	780 freeze – froze – frozen helar(se),
772 miner minero/a	congelar(se)
772 tendtender,	780 noughtcero
tender,	780 zerocero
773 content (n)contenido	780 Fahrenheit Fahrenheit
773 content (i)contento/a/os/as	780 insectinsecto
773 witness (v)ser testigo de,	780 itch picar, tener picor
presenciar	780 scratch rascar(se)
LESSON 139	780 scraperaspar, restregar
775 riddeshacerse de	781 oppositionoposición
775 riddeshacerse de	781 oppositionoposición
775 riddeshacerse de 775 get rid ofdeshacerse de 775 above allsobre todo	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 riddeshacerse de 775 get rid ofdeshacerse de 775 above allsobre todo 775 sharpafilado/a/os/as	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 riddeshacerse de 775 get rid ofdeshacerse de 775 above allsobre todo 775 sharpafilado/a/os/as 775 bluntdeshacerse de deshacerse de de deshacerse de deshacerse de d	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the bettercuanto antes mejor 782 responsibleresponsible/s
775 riddeshacerse de 775 get rid ofdeshacerse de 775 above allsobre todo 775 sharpafilado/a/os/as 775 bluntdeshacerse de 776 deshacerse de 777 deshacerse de 778 above alldeshacerse de 779 sharpedeshacerse de 770 deshacerse de 775 sharpendeshacerse de 775 above alldeshacerse de 775 sharpendeshacerse de 775 above alldeshacerse de 775 sharpendeshacerse de 775 above alldeshacerse de 775 sharpendeshacerse de 776 above alldeshacerse de 777 above alldeshacerse de 778 above alldeshacerse de 779 sharpendeshacerse de 779 above alldeshacerse de 770 above all	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 riddeshacerse de 775 get rid ofdeshacerse de 775 above allsobre todo 775 sharpafilado/a/os/as 775 bluntdeshacerse de deshacerse de de deshacerse de deshacerse de d	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 782 mean tacaño/a/os/as,
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 782 horror horror 783 mean tacaño/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as,
775 rid	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 oppositionoposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 opposition
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 783 mean tacaño/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as 783 thoughtless desconsiderado/a/os/as 783 pale pálido/a/os/as 783 sickness enfermedad
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 782 horror horror 783 mean tacaño/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as 783 thoughtless malo/a/os/as 783 pale pálido/a/os/as 783 sickness enfermedad 784 light – lit – lit encender, iluminar
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 782 horror horror 783 mean tacaño/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as malo/a/os/as 783 thoughtless malo/a/os/as 783 pale pálido/a/os/as 783 sickness enfermedad 784 light – lit – lit encender, iluminar 784 failure apagón, corte
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better
775 rid	781 opposition oposición LESSON 140 782 the sooner, the better 782 responsible responsible/s 782 council ayuntamiento 782 scream gritar, chillar 782 fright miedo, susto 782 frighten asustar(se) 782 horror horror 783 mean tacaño/a/os/as, mezquino/a/os/as malo/a/os/as 783 thoughtless malo/a/os/as 783 pale pálido/a/os/as 783 sickness enfermedad 784 light – lit – lit encender, iluminar 784 failure apagón, corte

784	terriblyterriblemente,		postage franqueo
	muy		naughtytravieso/a/os/as
785	wreckarruinar, destrozar,		punishcastigar
	echar por tierra		folddoblar
	misfortunedesgracia		nativematerno/a
	shipwrecknaufragio		treasure tesoro
	saleventa		receiptrecibo
	for salea la venta, en venta	/93	prove demostrar, probar
	salesrebajas	LES:	SON 142
	advertisementanuncio	795	excuse me iperdón!, iperdona/e!,
	commercialcomercial/es		idisculpa/e!
	rivalrival	795	I'm sorryilo siento!, iperdón!,
	over más de		iperdona/e!, idisculpa/e!
	basementsótano	796	wealthyrico/a/os/as
	bargainregatear, ganga, oferta		disasterdesastre
/8/	caution advertir,		floodinundación, riada
	llamar la atención,		thenentonces, después,
	amonestar		en ese caso
787	cautiouslycon cautela,	796	urge instar, animar, alentar
	cautelosamente		affair asunto
788	rapidrápido/a/os/as,		love affair aventura amorosa, lío
	veloz/veloces		charm encanto
LESS	5ON 141		charmingencantador/a/os/as
789	deliverentregar, repartir,		musical musical/es
	pronunciar		snake serpiente
789	mailcorreo		snake charmerencantador/a de
789	beforehandde antemano,		serpientes
	con anticipación,	798	instrument instrumento
	con antelación	799	latest anterior/es, último/a/os/as
789	criticcrítico	799	lastúltimo/a/os/as
789	expect esperar	799	last but onepenúltimo/a/os/as
789	rely oncontar con, confiar en	799	blackboard pizarra, encerado
	fast profundamente		(de color negro)
790	fasten abrochar(se)	799	whiteboardpizarra blanca
	porter maletero	799	chalktiza
791	a fifty-minute lessonclase de 50	799	eyebrow ceja
	minutos		eyelashpestaña
791	a four-door car coche de	799	eyelidpárpado
	cuatro puertas	799	lidtapa, tapadera
791	joghacer footing	799	pancazuela, cacerola
	overnightde la noche		favourfavorecer,
	a la mañana		tratar con favoritismo
791	lifestyle estilo de vida,	800	yachtyate, velero
	tren de vida	800	hinder dificultar, entorpecer
792	mere simple/s, mero/a/os/as		clothevestir(se)
	nuisance fastidio, incordio		endlessinterminable/s
	post poste, empleo, puesto		bunch ramo, racimo
	doorpostjamba (de puerta)		grapeuva
	goalgol, meta, objetivo		revolutionrevolución
	dig – dug – dug cavar, excavar		

LESSON 143	907 by soa
	807 by seaen barco,por el mar
802 resist resistir	•
802 resistanceresistencia	LESSON 144
803 substantialsustancioso/a/os/as,	809 go past pasar por
considerable/s	809 nearby cerca
803 bacon bacon, tocino	810 in seasondel tiempo
803 toast tostada	810 out of season fuera de temporada
803 fry – fried – friedfreír	810 thread enhebrar, hebra, hilo
803 approximateaproximado/a/os/as	810 needle aguja
803 courseplato	810 sewcoser
803 starterentrante, primer plato	810 compasscompás, brújula
803 main courseplato principal	810 injectioninyección
803 dessertpostre	810 agentagente
803 dinecenar	810 agencyagencia
804 marmalademermelada de naranja	811 titletítulo
804 jammermelada	811 champion campeón/ona
804 pear pera	811 boxerboxeador/a
804 plumciruela	811 enormous enorme/s
804 the countryel campo,	811 belief creencia
el pueblo (de un país)	811 effortesfuerzo
804 rejoice alegrarse mucho,	811 stay in touch with mantenerse
regocijarse	en contacto con
804 victoryvictoria	812 toleratetolerar
804 shave afeitar(se)	812 go ahead seguir adelante
804 razorcuchilla,	con algo
maquinillade afeitar	812 just the same exactamente igual
804 heal cicatrizar, curar	812 bathbaño, bañera
805 live (v)vivir	812 bathe bañar(se), lavar
805 live (adj) vivo/a/os/as, en vivo	812 sunbathetomar el sol
805 musician músico/a	813 cheatcopiar en un examen,
805 mildleve/s, ligero/a/os/as,	hacer trampa,
templado/a/os/as, suave/s	tramposo/a/os/as,
805 remark comentario, observación	embustero/a/os/as
805 lookexpresión, aire	813 dipmojar algo en algo, bajar
805 stormy tormentoso/a/os/as	813 horizonhorizonte
805 proofprueba	813 horizontalhorizontal/es
806 sayingrefrán, dicho	813 feed – fed – fedalimentar(se)
806 traptrampa	814 hayheno
806 potnombre genérico de distintos	814 strawpaja
tipos de vasijas y recipientes	814 stemtallo
806 cooking potolla	815 developmentdesarrollo
806 flowerpotmaceta, tiesto	
806 coffee pot cafetera	LESSON 145
806 teapottetera	816 preferencepreferencia
806 in relation toen relación con	816 cuisine cocina (tipo de)
806 relationshiprelación	816 styleestilo
806 relative relativo/a/os/as	816 help yourself servirse algo
806 overweightdemasiado	816 can't help no poder evitar
gordo/a/os/as	816 loadcargar, carga
807 at seaen el mar,	816 barrelcañón
embarcado/a/os/as	(de un arma de fuego)

045
816 leadplomo
816 rodvarilla, barra, 'fishing rod'
= caña de pescar
817 voyageviaje
(por el mar o el espacio)
817 space espacio
817 tourgira, visita
817 touristturista
817 pet mascota, animal
doméstico o de compañía
817 rabbitconejo
817 run on funcionar con
817 createcrear, generar
818 situated situado/a/os/as
818 cloth tejido, género, tela
818 convinceconvencer
818 tryjuzgar
818 set freedejar o poner en libertad
818 relievealiviar, relevar
818 relief alivio, relevo, ayuda, auxilio
818 pillpastilla, píldora
818 painkiller calmante, analgésico
819 self personalidad, el sí mismo,
el propio yo
819 selfish egoista/s
819 self-controldominio de sí mismo/a,
autocontrol
819 controlcontrol
819 lie – lay – lainyacer,
yacer,
819 lie – lied – liedmentir
819 lay – laid – laidcolocar, tender,
poner con cuidado
820 tight ajustado/a/os/as,
apretado/a/os/as
820 tight-fittingceñido/a/os/as,
ajustado/a/os/as
820 loose-fittingsuelto/a/os/as,
flojo/a/os/as,
holgado/a/os/as
820 airtighthermético/a/os/as
820 watertighthermético/a/os/as
820 containerrecipiente, envase
820 aim objetivo, propósito
820 take aim apuntar, hacer puntería
821 damphúmedo/a/os/as
821 indeedrealmente,
verdaderamente
821 emphasis énfasis
821 jaw mandíbula
821 ladder escalera de mano

821	vertical	vertical
822	admit	admitir
822	take place	tener lugar, suceder
822	nunishment	castigo



English-Turkish Vocabulary Book Stage 9

English in a quarter of the time!

STAGE 9

Turkish vocabulary

LESSON 127	706 daringcüretkar
697 socialsosyal	706 require gerek duymak
697 edge kenar	706 conservekorumak
697 little by littleazar azar	706 eageristekli
697 intend niyetlenmek	706 rubovmak
697 tin teneke	706 rub out silmek
697 preservekorumak	706 rubber silgi
697 aluminium alüminyum	707 faceyüz
698 on averageortalama	707 face to faceyüz yüze
699 sympathysempati	707 godTanrı
700 reckonhesaba katmak	707 thusdolayısıyla
700 airlinehava yolu	708 economize idareli kullanmak
700 horrible dehşet verici	708 involveiçermek
700 anxiety merak	708 attacksaldırmak
700 anxiousmeraklı	708 scarcelygüç bela
700 possessionsahip olma	708 scarcenadir
701 entertain ağırlamak	709 impressionizlenim
701 background arka plan	709 burygömmek
701 apply uygulamak	709 cemetery mezar
701 highlyyüksekçe	709 angeröfke
701 the Browns Brown Ailesi	709 additionalilaveten
702 ancient eski	709 insult (v)aşağılamak
702 EgyptMısır	709 insult (n) hakaret
702 degreederece	710 madnessçılgınlık
702 angle açı	LESSON 129
702 right angledoğru açı	712 afraid of'den korkmak
702 gradederece	712 afraid that korkarım ki
702 centigradesantigrat	712 afraid to'maktan korkmak
702 somewhatbir miktar	712 crashçarpışmak
702 at alltamamen	712 whiskerssakal
703 unitybirlik	712 gapboşluk
LESSON 128	712 fenceçit
704 confidentgizli	712 hedgeçit
704 now thatmadem ki	713 hallbüyük salon
705 agree about mutabık kalmak	713 entrancegiriş
705 agree that kabul etmek	713 town hall belediye binası
705 agree toyapmayı kabul etmek	713 poolhavuz
705 agree withile mutabık olmak	713 liquidsıvı
705 take caredikkatli olmak	713 indooriç mekan
705 run overarabayla ezmek	713 outdoordış mekan
705 care forilgilenmek	713 indoorsiçeride
706 I dare say sanırım ki	713 outdoorsdışarıda
· ·	

713 out of doors açık havada	LESSON 131
714 kneediz	724 chanceşans
714 kneel – knelt – knelt diz çökmek	724 by chance şans eseri
714 lategeç	725 take hold ofkavramak
714 latelyson zamanlarda	725 take by surprise şaşırmak
714 match maç	725 take a look bir bakmak
714 judojudo	725 second-handikinci el
715 funeralcenaze	725 temptation cazibe
715 mysterygizem	725 dishonestdürüst olmayan
715 pathyol, patika	725 view manzara
715 insuresigorta etmek	725 hide – hid – hidden saklamak
715 insurance sigorta	726 liaryalancı
715 thefthırsızlık	726 pay attention dikkat etmek
716 thronetaht	726 detaildetay
716 annoyrahatsızlık vermek	727 sweatterlemek
716 flyuçmak	727 nervous sinirli
716 fall asleepuyumak	727 underneath alt kısım
716 sore ağrılı	727 unlikebenzemeyen
716 design (v)tasarlamak	727 wanderdolaşmak
LESSON 130	727 distinguishayırdetmek
718 compound bileşik	727 a whilebir süre
719 currencypara birimi	LESSON 132
719 unitbirim	729 stillhala
719 penny peni	729 yethenüz
719 pencepens	729 annoyancerahatsızlık
720 slow downyavaşlamak	730 according tobuna göre
720 speed uphızlanmak	730 in my opinion benim
720 in addition to'e ilave olarak	düşünceme göre
720 forbid – forbade – forbidden	730 band grup /bant
yasaklamak	730 disturbance rahatsızlık
720 peculiarolağandışı	730 military askeri
720 peculiarityalışılmamışlık	731 linkbağlantı
721 suffixson ek	731 browse göz atmak
721 either of themonların	731 carriagetaşıt
herhangi biri	731 inventionbuluş
721 neither of them onların hiç biri	731 explanation açıklama
721 screwvida	732 about hakkında
721 screwdrivertornavida	732 for days and days günler boyunca
722 maximumazami	732 what about (you) (senden)
722 minimumasgari	ne haber
722 pointnokta	732 bitter acı (çikolata)
722 essaymakale	732 dissatisfaction memnuniyetsizlik
722 paragraphparagraf	733 neatdüzenli
722 pad ped	733 poverty fakirlik
722 cotton woolham pamuk	733 admire hayran olmak
722 absorb emmek	733 admirationhayranlık
722 reach outulaşmak	733 generouscömert
723 scalederece	LESSON 133
723 cornerköşe	736 hitchhikeotostop
	736 dearsevgili
	3

726 0	asykolay	7//	qualitykalite
	asekolaylaştırmak		may as wellbari
	t easehuzurlu		might as wellbari
	l at easehuzursuz		on account ofdolayısıyla
	o be obligedzorunlu olmak		energetic enerjik
	tealçalmak (bir şey)		breathnefes
	obsoymak (birisini)		breathenefes almak
	obberysoygun		out of breathnefessiz kalmak
	hiefhırsız		throughyoluyla
	nask maske	746	clothinggiysi
	andle ele almak	LESS	SON 135
	entlenazik	748	to take into accountdikkate almak
	and-in-handel ele		tiphafifçe dokunma
738 a	rm-in-armkol kola		make up your mind karar vermek
	ustom gelenek, adet		delicatehassas
738 g	irlfriendkız arkadaş		observegözlemlemek
	oyfrienderkek arkadaş		_
	nable olanak vermek		observation gözlem
	nstruction talimat		historictarihi
	ookletkitapçık		pawhayvan pençesi
	endertaze		claw hayvan tırmığı
	oughpişmiş		woodenahşap
	ovinglysevgi ile		hut kulübe
	· ·		woollen yünden
	DN 134		silkenipekten
	n my view benim		goldenaltından
	görüşüme göre	750	every other dayiki günde bir
741 fr	rom my point of view benim	750	assistyardımcı olmak
	bakış açımdan	750	assistantyardımcı
741 if	you ask me bana	750	pushchair tekerlekli sandalye
	soracak olursanız	750	otherwise aksi halde
	s far as I'm concerned bilgim		engageddahil olmuş
	olduğu kadarıyla		performgerçekleştirmek
742 cl	lockwisesaat yönünde		performanceperformans
	nticlockwise saat yönünün tersine		trickhile
	ymbolsembol		magicsihir
-	Ø = at@= et		envykıskanmak
	= dot = nokta		enviouskiskanç
	nquire (or enquire) soruşturmak		celebrityünlü kişi
	nquiry (or enquiry)soruşturma		fame ün
			advice (n)tavsiye
	scapekaçmak		•
	risoner mahkum		advise (v)tavsiyede bulunmak
	egretpişman olmak		practice (n)alıştırma
743 W	vipe silmek		practise (v) pratik yapmak
	oreheadalın		licence (n)ruhsat
	owelhavlu		license (v)ruhsat vermek
	nterestortaklık payı		record (n)kayıt
	hareshisse		record (v)kaydetmek
	idiness düzenlilik		scatterdağıtmak
	referable tercih edilebilir		plantekmek
744 la	argelybüyükçe	752	rowsıra

752 disorderlydüzensiz bir şekilde	761 I told you sobunu sana
752 taphafifçe vurmak	söylemiştim
752 turn onaçmak	761 just (exactly)sadece (tam olarak)
752 pollutionkirlilik	761 melt erimek
752 pollutedkirlenmiş	761 have something to do with
•	alakası olmak
LESSON 136	762 pick atçok az yemek
754 slighthafif	
754 upside downbaş aşağı	762 pick outseçmek
754 right way up doğru şekilde	762 regardsaygı
755 feathertüy	762 regards saygılarımla
755 weargiymek	762 greetkarşılamak
755 sleevekol (giysi)	762 greetingsselamlar
755 mendtamir etmek	762 bye-byeallahaısmarladık
755 worn outaşınmış	762 see you görüşmek üzere
755 exhausted bitkin	762 scentkoku
755 qualificationnitelik	762 give off yaymak
	763 welcomehoş geldiniz
755 debtborç	763 go right doğru gitmek
756 interrupt ara vermek	763 temper sinirlilik
756 interruptionkesinti	763 lose one's temper öfkelenmek
756 if only! şayet sadece!	763 thoughtfuldüşünceli
756 acteylem	763 go badkötüye gitmek
756 capablemuktedir	763 by nowşu an itibariyle
756 barkalıp	764 warn uyarmak
756 lockkilit	764 aheadileride
757 cart yük arabası	
757 deceivekandırmak	764 triangleüçgen
757 complainşikayet etmek	764 mercymerhamet
757 complaintşikayet	764 desireistemek
758 either sideher bir taraf	764 ignoregöz ardı etmek
758 faint az miktarda	765 upright dimdik
758 excitementheyecan	765 lungakciğer
758 fearkorku	765 organorgan
759 happen tobaşına gelmek	765 seldomnadiren
759 outwards dışarıya doğru	765 work outçözümlemek
759 inwardsiçeriye doğru	765 confusionkarışıklık
759 leandayanmak	765 electrical elektrikli
759 beneathaşağıda	766 advanceilerleme
759 give waykırılmak	766 step by step adım adım
759 mankindinsaniyet	766 progress ilerleme
•	766 in advancebaştan
759 matearkadaş	766 in arrearsborcunu
760 zoohayvanat bahçesi	zamanında ödeyememiş
760 cagekafes	766 cuffgömlek kol manşeti
760 monkey maymun	766 preparationhazırlık
760 ape maymun	767 valleyvadi
760 closely yakın bir şekilde	767 injustice haksız
LESSON 137	
761 it is not sobu şekilde değil	LESSON 138
761 so, you have come!ve, geldiniz!	768 bite – bit – bittenısırmak
761 it so happensbu şekilde	768 bareçıplak
meydana geliyor	768 weaponsilah

768	barelyzorlukla	777	iron demir
	go backgeri gitmek		extreme aşırı
	come back geri gelmek		reduceazaltmak
	go iniçeri girmek		likelymuhtemelen
	come iniçeri gelmek		unlikelyçok az ihtimalle
	return geri gelmek		do someone a favour birine
	entergirmek	,,,	bir iyilik yapmak
	descendinmek	778	That's all right Tamamdır
	overcomeüstesinden gelmek		Not at allÖnemli değil
	go down aşağıya inmek		It's nothing Bir şey değil
	come downinmek		You're welcomeRica ederim
	casedava		Don't mention itBahsetmeye
	barristeravukat	,,,	değmez
	(just) in casehani olur ya	778	No problem Problem değil
	riskrisk		upyukarı
	run a riskriske girmek		tear – tore – tornyırtmak
	excuse (v)özür dilemek		cheekyanak
	excuse (n) özür		cheekyyüzsüz
	waistbel		pileistiflemek
	waistcoatyelek		one on top of the otherbirbirinin
	fancykarmaşık	,,,	üzerine
	pintpint	779	heapyığın
	gallon galon		pointnokta
	litre litre		freeze – froze – frozen dondurmak
	jealouskıskanç		noughthiçbir şey
	jealousy kıskançlık		zerosıfır
	go out withile dışarı çıkmak		Fahrenheit Fahrenheit
	fortuneservet		insectböcek
	fortunatetalihli		itchkaşınmak
	international uluslararası		scratch kaşımak
	mine maden		scrape sürtmek
	minermadenci		oppositionkarşı taraf
	tendeğilim		• •
	content (n)içerik		SON 140
	content (v or adj)memnun olmak	782	the sooner, the better ne kadar
	witness (v)şahitlik etmek	700	erken, o kadar iyi
	50N 139		responsiblesorumlu
			council konsey
	rid başından atmak		scream çığlık
	get rid ofkurtulmak		frightkorku
	above allhepsinin ötesinde		frightenkorkutmak
	sharp keskin		horrordehşet
	blunt kör (bıçak)		mean cimri; huysuz
	sharpenbilemek		thoughtlessdüşüncesiz
	grind – ground – groundöğütmek		palesolgun
	flourun		sicknesshastalık
	wheat buğday		light – lit – litışık yapmak
	harmzarar		candlemum
	harmfulzararlı		failurebozukluk
	harmlesszararsız		upsetüzüntü
//6	creatureyaratık	/84	feel upsetüzülmek

704 : 11	706 1: 4
784 terriblykorkunç bir şekilde	796 disaster felaket
785 wreckharap olmak	796 floodsel
785 misfortune kötü şans	796 then daha sonra
785 shipwreckgemi enkazı	796 urgeteşvik etmek
785 salesatmak	797 affairolay
785 for salesatılık	797 love affairaşk macerası
785 salessatış	798 charm cazibe
785 advertisement reklam	798 charming cazip
785 commercialticari	798 musicalmüzikli
785 rival rakip	798 snakeyılan
786 over üzerinde	798 snake charmeryılan oynatıcısı
786 basementbodrum katı	798 instrumentenstrüman
787 bargainkelepir mal	799 latesten geç
787 cautiondikkat	799 lastson
787 cautiously dikkatli bir şekilde	799 last but onesondan bir önceki
788 rapidhızlı	799 blackboard kara tahta
LESSON 141	799 whiteboardbeyaz tahta
789 deliverteslim etmek	799 chalk tebeşir
789 mailposta	799 eyebrow kaş
789 beforehandpeşinen	799 eyelash kirpik
	799 eyelidgöz kapağı
789 critic eleştirmen	799 lidkapak
789 expectummak	799 pankap
789 rely ondayanmak	·
790 fasthızlı	800 favourlehine
790 fasten bağlamak	800 yachtyat
790 porter kapıcı	800 hinder engellemek
791 a fifty-minute lessonelli	800 clothegiyinmek
dakikalık ders	800 endlesssonsuz
791 a four-door cardört kapılı araba	800 bunchdemet
	800 grapeüzüm tanesi
791 jog ağır ağır koşmak	801 revolutiondevrim
791 overnightgecelik	
791 lifestylehayat tarzı	LESSON 143
792 meresadece	802 resist direnmek
792 nuisance sıkıntı	802 resistancedirenç
792 postpostalamak	803 substantialağırlıklı
792 doorpost kapı dikmesi	803 baconjambon
792 goal hedef	803 toast tost
792 dig – dug – dugkazmak	803 fry – fried – fried kızartmak
792 postage posta ücreti	803 approximateyaklaşık
793 naughtyyaramaz	803 coursetabak
793 punishcezalandırmak	803 starter başlangıç
793 foldkatlamak	803 main courseana yemek
793 nativeyerli	803 dessert tatlı
793 treasurehazine	803 dineakşam yemeği yemek
793 receipt makbuz	804 marmalademarmelat
793 prove kanıtlamak	804 jamreçel
	804 peararmut
LESSON 142	804 plumerik
795 excuse meözür dilerim	
795 I'm sorryüzgünüm	804 the countrykırsal bölge; ülke
796 wealthyzengin	804 rejoicesevindirmek
,	

804 shave trag omlak 12 bathe bannyo yapmak 804 shave trag makinesi 312 bathe güneş banyosu 804 heal iyileşmek 813 dreat hile yapmak 805 live (v) yaşamak 813 dreat hile yapmak 805 live (adj) aanli 813 horizon urfuk 805 mild llimli 813 horizontal yatay 805 mild llimli 813 horizontal yatay 805 mild llimli 814 hay kuru ot 805 remark belirtmek 814 straw saman 805 sormy firtunal 815 development gelişim 805 soromy firtunal 816 style stri 805 soromy firtunal 816 style stri 806 cooking pot		
804 razor tıraş makinesi 813 dip bandırmak 805 live (v) yaşamak 813 dip bandırmak 805 live (adj) canlı 813 horizon ufuk 805 mild lilmil 813 horizontal yatay 805 mild lilmil 813 horizontal yatay 805 mild lilmil 814 hay kuru ot 805 remark bellitmek 814 staw saman 805 stormy firtual 814 staw saman 805 saying ifade 815 development gelişim 806 tap tuzak 816 preference tercih 806 tap tuzak 816 preference tercih 806 toking pot pişirme kabi 816 cusirne 818 cusirne <td>804 victoryzafer</td> <td>812 bathebanyo yapmak</td>	804 victoryzafer	812 bathebanyo yapmak
804 heal		
805 live (vadj) yaşamak 813 horizon ufuk 805 mive (adj) canl 813 horizon yatay 805 miscican müzisyen 813 feed - fed - fed beslemek 805 mild uluml 814 hay kuru ot 805 remark belirtmek 814 hay kuru ot 805 remark belirtmek 814 hay kuru ot 805 remark belirtmek 814 hay kuru ot 805 stormy firthal 814 stem sapan 805 stormy firthal 815 development gelişim 806 saying ifade 816 trap tstem sapan 806 trap tuzak 806 trap kapan 816 trap tstem tercih 806 tooking pot pişirme kabi 816 trap stercih stercih 806 tooking pot cezve 816 teapot kendin 806 trap decata demittak stercih stercih 806 trap teapot demittak stercih stercih	•	
805 live (adj). canli 813 horizontal. yatay 805 musician müzisyen 813 horizontal. yatay 805 mild lilmli 814 hay. kuru ot 805 mild lilmli 814 hay. kuru ot 805 storm balkmak 814 straw. saman 805 stormy. firthali 815 development saman 805 stormy. firthali 815 development gelişim 806 trap kap 815 development gelişim 806 pot kap 816 cusine mutfak 806 forepot cezve 816 preference tercih 806 relation ship lilişki 816 telation istediğin kadar al 806 relative akraba 816 load yük 807 at sea denizde denizde 807 by sea denizde denizde 807 po past yanından geçmek 817 pot veril deniz yanı 809 po past yanından geçmek 817 pot		
805 musician müzisyen 813 feed – fed beslemek 805 mild limil 814 hay		
805 mild imil 814 hay. kuru ot 805 remark belirmek 814 straw saman 805 look bakmak 814 straw saman 805 stormy firtinali 815 development gelişim 805 stormy firtinali 815 development gelişim 805 sory kapı kapı tevelopment gelişim 805 sory kapı tevelopment gelişim 806 saying ifade tevelopment gelişim 806 trap		
805 remark belirtmek 814 straw saman 805 look bakmak 814 stem sap 805 stormy firtnali 815 development gelişim 805 proof kanıt 816 development gelişim 806 proof kanıt 816 development gelişim 806 proof kanıt 816 development gelişim 806 proof kapı 816 development gelişim 806 proof kapı 816 development gelişim 806 pot kapı 816 development gelişim 806 flowerpot sakıt 816 development selişim 806 flowerpot sakıt 816 development stil 806 flowerpot sakıt 816 development stil 806 teapot demilik 816 do stil 806 teapot demelik 816 do can't help yourself kendin 806 relation to ile liğili 816 do can't help yourself kendin 806 relation stip fazela kilolu 81		
805 look bakmak 814 stem sap 805 stormy firthali 815 development gelişim 805 proof kanıt LESSON 145 ESSON 145 806 proof kapıt kapıt B16 preference tercih 806 prof kapıt kapıt B16 preference tercih 806 cooking pot pişirme kabı B16 preference tercih 806 terpot cezve kendin M16 pyourself kendin 806 terpot decave kendin kendin kendin kendin 806 relative akraba 816 load yür kendin yür kendin yür kali berd karf telp yourself kendin kurşun s16 load yür kurşun s16 load yür yür karf ellod	805 mildılımlı	814 haykuru ot
805 stormy	805 remarkbelirtmek	814 strawsaman
BOS proof Saying	805 look bakmak	814 stemsap
806 saying ifade 806 trap	805 stormyfırtınalı	815 developmentgelişim
806 saying ifade 806 trap tuzak 806 pot kap 806 cooking pot pişirme kabi 806 coffee pot saksi 806 coffee pot cezve 806 teapot demlik 806 in relation to ile ilgili 806 relative akraba 806 overweight fazla kilolu 807 at sea denizde 807 by sea deniz yoluyla 809 go past yanından geçmek 800 overweight hemen yanında 801 in season mevsiminde 802 go past yanından geçmek 803 un in season mevsiminde 804 over veright hemen yanında 805 relative alanını 806 ververight fazla kilolu 806 ververight fazla kilolu 807 at sea deniz yelvik 808 po past yanından geçmek 809 go past yanından geçmek 809 go past yanından geçmek 810 in season mevsiminde 810 in rela	805 proof kanıt	LESSON 145
806 trap. tuzak 806 pot kap 816 cuisine mutfak 806 cooking pot pişirme kabı 816 cuisine mutfak stil style stil	806 saying ifade	
806 pot kap 816 style still 806 cooking pot pişirme kabı 816 style still 806 flowerpot saksı istediğin kadar al 806 teapot demlik 816 con't help yourself kendin 806 relationship silişki dod yük 806 relative akraba akraba akraba 816 load kurşun 806 overweight fazla kilolu 816 lead kurşun 807 yas denizde 817 voyage deniz seyahati 807 by sea denizde 817 tour turs 809 past yanından geçmek 817 tour turs 817 tour turs turs pet evcil hayvan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 turs pusul 8		·
806 cooking pot pişirme kabı 806 flowerpot saksı 806 coffee pot cezve 806 teapot demlik 806 in relation to ile ilgili 806 in relation to ile ilgili 806 relative akraba 806 overweight fazla kilolu 807 at sea denizde 807 by sea deniz yoluyla 809 go past yanından geçmek 810 ur seson 817 tour 810 ur seson mevsiminde 810 ur seson mevsiminde 810 out of season mevsiminde 810 out of season mevsimidş 810 oredle dikiş iğnesi 810 sew dikimek 810 ari teltile belir 810 ari teltile devil telp 810 ari teltile devil telp 810 relative devil telea 810 relative<	·	
1		
806 coffee pot		
806 teapot		
806 in relation to. ile ilgili 806 relationship. ilişki 806 relative akraba 806 overweight. danizde 807 by sea deniz yoluyla 817 voyage deniz seyahati 818 space yer 817 tour turist 809 go past yanından geçmek 810 in season mevsiminde 810 out of season mevsiminde 810 out of season mevsiminde 810 needle diikiş iğnesi 810 sew deniz seyahati 817 voyage deniz seyahati 817 voyage deniz seyahati 817 voyage deniz seyahati 817 vour 1 turist 1 tourist 1 turist 1		
806 relationship illişki 806 relative akraba 806 relative akraba 806 overweight fazla kilolu 807 at sea denizde 807 by sea denizde 807 by sea denizde 807 by sea denizde 808 go past yanından geçmek 809 nearby hemen yanında 810 in season mevsiminde 810 out of season mevsiminde 810 thread iplik geçirmek 810 onedle dikiş iğnesi 810 oredle dikiş iğnesi 810 injection epieksiyon 811 elead kurtulmak 810 agent acentelik 810 injection epieksiyon 811 elead kurtulmak 810 agent acentelik 811 title başlık'rünyan		
806 relative akraba 806 overweight fazla kilolu 807 at sea denizde 807 by sea deniz yoluyla EESSON 144 817 voyage deniz seyahati 809 go past yanından geçmek 817 tourist turist 809 go past yanından geçmek 817 pet evcil hayvan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsimide 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsimide 818 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsimide 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kurumaş 810 rod worite wevil hayvan 10 needle yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kuruşş 810 rod wevil hayvan 818 croeate convisce ikna etmek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acentelik 818 relieve <td< td=""><td></td><td></td></td<>		
806 overweight fazla kilolu 817 voyage deniz seyahati 817 voyage yer yer 817 tour turist 818 space yer 818 tour turist 819 go past yanından geçmek 817 pet evcil hayvan 819 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsimide 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsimide 818 situated yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 sew dikmek 810 compass pusula 818 try denemek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acentelik 811 title başlık /ünvan 812 ittle başılık /ünvan 813 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 self-control kendini kontrol etmek 811 effort çaba 812 tolerate tahammül etmek, 812 go ahead devam etmek 820 tight-fitting beleise 820 loose-fitting beleise		•
807 at sea deniz denizde 807 by sea deniz yoluyla LESSON 144 817 tour turist 809 go past yanından geçmek 817 pet evcil hayvan 809 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 818 situated yerleşik 810 onedle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 read dikiş iğnesi 818 coth kumaş 810 oepratical şerleşik kurtuluş 818 relieve kurtuluş		
807 by sea deniz yoluyla 817 space yer LESSON 144 817 tourist turist 809 go past yanından geçmek 817 pet evcil hayvan 809 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 create oluşturmak 810 thread iplik geçirmek 818 situated yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 sew dikmek 818 convince ikna etmek 810 compass pusula 818 try denemek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acente 818 relieve kurtuluş 811 title başlık /ünvan 818 pill hap 811 champion şampiyon 818 pill pill hap 811 champion şampiyon 818 pill pill hap 811 champion şampiyon 819 self-co		817 voyage deniz seyahati
LESSON 144 809 go past		817 spaceyer
809 go past yanından geçmek 817 pet evcil hayvan 809 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 create oluşturmak 810 thread iplik geçirmek 818 situated yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 sew dikmek 810 compass pusula 818 try denemek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acente 810 agent acente 811 title başlık /ünvan 811 title başlık /ünvan 811 champion şampiyon 818 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 self kendisi 811 enormous muazzam 811 belief inanç 811 stay in touch with ile temasta 812 tolerate tahammül etmek, 812 go ahead devam etmek 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 812 just the same aynısı gibi 820 loose-fitting bedeni saran 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 820 loose-fitting bedeni saran 820 l	, , ,	817 tourtur
809 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 create oluşturmak 810 thread iplik geçirmek 818 situated yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 sew dikmek 818 convince ikna etmek 810 compass pusula 818 try denemek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acente 818 relieve kurtulmak 810 agency acentelik 818 relieve kurtulmak 810 agency acentelik 818 relieve kurtulmak 811 title başlık /ünvan 818 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 selfish bencil 811 enormous muazzam 819 selfish bencil 811 stay in touch with ile temasta		817 touristturist
809 nearby hemen yanında 817 rabbit tavşan 810 in season mevsiminde 817 run on ile çalışmak 810 out of season mevsim dışı 817 create oluşturmak 810 thread iplik geçirmek 818 situated yerleşik 810 needle dikiş iğnesi 818 cloth kumaş 810 sew dikmek 818 convince ikna etmek 810 compass pusula 818 try denemek 810 injection enjeksiyon 818 set free serbest bırakmak 810 agent acente 818 relieve kurtulmak 810 agency acentelik 818 relieve kurtulmak 810 agency acentelik 818 relieve kurtulmak 811 title başlık /ünvan 818 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 selfish bencil 811 enormous muazzam 819 selfish bencil 811 stay in touch with ile temasta	809 go pastyanından geçmek	817 pet evcil hayvan
810out of seasonmevsim dişi817createoluşturmak810threadiplik geçirmek818situatedyerleşik810needledikiş iğnesi818clothkumaş810sewdikmek818convinceikna etmek810compasspusula818trydenemek810injectionenjeksiyon818set freeserbest bırakmak810agentacente818relievekurtulmak810agencyacentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie - lay - lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay - laid - laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tightsiki812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise	809 nearby hemen yanında	817 rabbittavşan
810thread	810 in season mevsiminde	817 run onile çalışmak
810needledikiş iğnesi818clothkumaş810sewdikmek818convinceikna etmek810compasspusula818trydenemek810injectionenjeksiyon818set freeserbest bırakmak810agentacente818relievekurtulmak810agencyacentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise	810 out of season mevsim dışı	817 createoluşturmak
810needledikiş iğnesi818clothkumaş810sewdikmek818convinceikna etmek810compasspusula818trydenemek810injectionenjeksiyon818set freeserbest bırakmak810agentacente818relievekurtulmak810agencyacentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise	810 threadiplik geçirmek	818 situatedyerleşik
810compass.pusula818try.denemek810injectionenjeksiyon818set freeserbest bırakmak810agent.acente818relievekurtulmak810agency.acentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819selfishbencil811beliefinanç819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise		818 cloth kumaş
810compass.pusula818try.denemek810injectionenjeksiyon818set freeserbest bırakmak810agent.acente818relievekurtulmak810agency.acentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819selfishbencil811beliefinanç819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise		818 convinceikna etmek
810 injectionenjeksiyon818 set freeserbest bırakmak810 agentacentelik818 relievekurtulmak811 agencyacentelik818 reliefkurtuluş811 titlebaşlık /ünvan818 pillhap811 boxerboksör819 painkillerağrı kesici811 enormousmuazzam819 selfkendisi811 beliefinanç819 self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811 effortçaba819 controlkumanda, kontrol811 stay in touch withile temasta819 lie – lay – lainuzanmak812 toleratetahammül etmek,819 lay – laid – laiduzanmak812 go aheaddevam etmek820 tight-fittingbedeni saran812 just the sameaynısı gibi820 loose-fittingbol elbise		
810agentacente818relievekurtulmak810agencyacentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819selfishbencil811beliefinanç819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise	·	
810agencyacentelik818reliefkurtuluş811titlebaşlık /ünvan818pillhap811championşampiyon818painkillerağrı kesici811boxerboksör819selfkendisi811enormousmuazzam819selfishbencil811beliefinanç819self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811effortçaba819controlkumanda, kontrol811stay in touch withile temasta819lie – lay – lainuzanmak812toleratetahammül etmek,819lay – laid – laiduzanmak812go aheaddevam etmek820tight-fittingbedeni saran812just the sameaynısı gibi820loose-fittingbol elbise		
811 title başlık /ünvan 818 pill hap 811 champion şampiyon 818 painkiller ağrı kesici 811 boxer boksör 819 self kendisi 811 enormous muazzam 819 selfish bencil 811 belief sinanç 819 self-control kendini kontrol etmek 811 stay in touch with ile temasta 819 control kumanda, kontrol 811 stay in touch with ile temasta 819 lie – lay – lain uzanmak 812 tolerate tahammül etmek, 819 lay – laid – laid uzanmak 812 go ahead devam etmek 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 812 just the same aynısı gibi 820 loose-fitting bol elbise		
811 championşampiyon818 painkillerağrı kesici811 boxerboksör819 selfkendisi811 enormousmuazzam819 selfishbencil811 beliefinanç819 self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811 stay in touch withile temasta819 controlkumanda, kontrol811 stay in touch withile temasta819 lie – lay – lainuzanmak812 toleratetahammül etmek,819 lay – laid – liedyalan söylemek812 go aheaddevam etmek820 tightsıkı812 just the sameaynısı gibi820 loose-fittingbol elbise		
811 boxerboksör819 selfkendisi811 enormousmuazzam819 selfishbencil811 beliefinanç819 self-controlkendini kontrol etmek811 effortçaba819 controlkumanda, kontrol811 stay in touch withile temasta819 lie – lay – lainuzanmak812 toleratetahammül etmek,819 lay – laid – laiduzanmak812 go aheaddevam etmek820 tightsiki812 just the sameaynısı gibi820 loose-fittingbol elbise		·
811 enormous muazzam 819 selfish bencil 811 belief inanç 819 self-control kendini kontrol etmek 811 effort çaba 819 control kumanda, kontrol 811 stay in touch with ile temasta 819 lie – lay – lain uzanmak 812 tolerate tahammül etmek, 819 lay – laid laid uzanmak 812 go ahead devam etmek 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 812 just the same aynısı gibi 820 loose-fitting bol elbise		
811 belief inanç 819 self-control kendini kontrol etmek 811 effort çaba 819 control kumanda, kontrol 811 stay in touch with ile temasta 819 lie – lay – lain uzanmak 812 tolerate tahammül etmek, 819 lie – lied – lied yalan söylemek 812 go ahead katlanmak 820 tight siki 812 just the same aynısı gibi 820 loose-fitting bol elbise		
811 effort		
811 stay in touch withile temasta819 lie – lay – lainuzanmak812 toleratetolerate819 lie – lied – liedyalan söylemek812 go aheadkatlanmak820 tightsıkı812 go aheaddevam etmek820 tight-fittingbedeni saran812 just the sameaynısı gibi820 loose-fittingbol elbise		
kalmak 819 lie – lied – lied		
812 tolerate		
katlanmak 820 tightsıkı 812 go aheaddevam etmek 820 tight-fittingbedeni saran 812 just the sameaynısı gibi 820 loose-fittingbol elbise		
812 go ahead devam etmek 820 tight-fitting bedeni saran 812 just the sameaynısı gibi 820 loose-fitting bol elbise	ALC INIGRATO TANAMMILI OFMAN	
812 just the sameaynısı gibi 820 loose-fittingbol elbise		
	katlanmak	820 tightsıkı
812 bathhava geçirmez	katlanmak 812 go ahead devam etmek	820 tightsıkı 820 tight-fittingbedeni saran
	katlanmak 812 go ahead devam etmek 812 just the sameaynısı gibi	820 tightsıkı 820 tight-fittingbedeni saran 820 loose-fittingbol elbise

820	watertight	su geçirmez
	container	
820	aim	amaç
820	take aim	nişan almak
821	damp	nemli
821	indeed	gerçekten de
821	emphasis	vurgu
821	jaw	alt çene
821	ladder	merdiven
821	vertical	dikey
822	admit	kabul etmek
822	take place	yer almak
	punishment	